PCT

WORLD INTELLECTUAL PROPERTY ORGANIZATION International Bureau



INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

(51) International Patent Classification ⁶ :			(11) International Publication Number: WO 98/46767
C12N 15/54, 15/86, 9/10, 5/10, C12Q 1/68, C07K 16/40, A61K 38/45, 48/0	0	A1	(43) International Publication Date: 22 October 1998 (22.10.98)
 (21) International Application Number: 1 (22) International Filing Date: 9 April (30) Priority Data: 9/93355 11 April 1997 (11.04 9/184885 10 July 1997 (10.07. 10/10289 22 January 1998 (22. (71) Applicant (for all designated States except of CHEMICAL INDUSTRIES, LTD. Doshomachi 4-chome, Chuo-ku, Osa 541-0045 (JP). (72) Inventor; and (75) Inventor/Applicant (for US only): TANIY [JP/JP]; 7-9-501, Kasuga 1-chome, Tsuk 305-0821 (JP). (74) Agents: ASAHINA, Tadao et al.; Osaka I Chemical Industries, Ltd., 17-85, Jusohon Yodogawa-ku, Osaka-shi, Osaka 532-002 	PCT/JP9 1998 ((4.97) 97) .01.98) US): T [JP/JP] aka-shi, YAMA, suba-shi Plant of umachi 2 4 (JP).	 (81) Designated States: AL, AM, AU, AZ, BA, BB, BG, BR, BY, CA, CN, CU, CZ, EE, GE, GW, HU, ID, IL, IS, KG, KR, KZ, LC, LK, LR, LT, LV, MD, MG, MK, MN, MX, NO, NZ, PL, RO, RU, SG, SI, SK, SL, TJ, TM, TR, TT, UA, US, UZ, VN, YU, ARIPO patent (GH, GM, KE, LS, MW, SD, SZ, UG, ZW), Eurasian patent (AT, BE, CH, CY, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG). Published With international search report. Before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of the receipt of amendments. 	
(54) Title: PROTEINS HAVING LECITHIN–CHOUSE	OLESTI	EROL	ACYLTRANSFERASE-LIKE ACTIVITY, THEIR PRODUCTION AND

(57) Abstract

This invention relates to a novel protein having a lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity, etc. or its salt, a precursor protein of the protein or its salt, a partial peptide of the protein or its salt; a DNA coding for the protein; a recombinant vector; a transformant; a method for producing the protein, a pharmaceutical composition comprising the protein, the partial peptide or its salt; and an antibody to the protein or the partial peptide. The protein, the partial peptide or its salt, and the DNA are useful as an agent for treating or preventing arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, hypercalorism, obesity or hypertriglyceridemia. The antibody can be used in assay of the protein, the partial peptide or its salt. The protein, the partial peptide or its salt is useful as a reagent for the screening for candidate medical compounds.

GCATCCCGGACCTGCGGCGACCGTCGTACACCATGGGCCTCCACCTCGGCCCTACCGTGGGGGCTGCTCCCGGATGGC 80 Het Gly Leu He Leu Arg Pro Tyr Arg Vol Gly Leu Leu Pro Ap Gly CTCCTGTTCCTCTTGCTGCTGCTGATGCTGCTCGCGGACGCCGGACGTCACCCCCCAGTGGTGGTGGT Lau Lau Pro Lau Lau Lau Lau Lau Lau Hat Lau Lau Ng Asp Pro Alg Lau Pro Alg Gy Arg His Pro Pro Yol Yol Lau Ngi CCCTOGITGATTTIGGGTAACCAACTGGAAGACCAGGACAAGCGGACAGTGGTGCACTACCTCTGCTCCAAGAAGACCG 240 Pro Giy Asp Leu Giy Asa Gin Leu Giu Ala Lys Leu Asp Lys Pro Thr Val Val His Tyr Leu Cys Ber Lys Lys Thr AAAGGTACTTCACAATCTGGGTGAACTGGGAACTGCTGCTGCGCGCATCATCACTGCGGGATGACAATATCAGGCTG 320 Giu Ser Tyr Phe Thr lie Trp Leu Asn Leu Gu Leu Leu Leu Pro Val IIe lie Asp Cys Trp lie Asp Asn lie Arg Leu GTTACAACAAAAACATCCAGGGCCACCCAGTTTCCTGATGGTGTGGATGTACGTGTCCCTGGCTTTGGGAAGACCTTCTC 400 Vol Tyr Aarl Lys Thr Ser Arg Alo Thr Gin Phe Pro Asp Giy Vol Asp Vol Arg Vol Pho Giy Phe Giy Lys Thr Phe Ser ACTGGAGTTCCTGGACCCCAGCAAAAGCAGCGTGGGTTCCTATTTCCACACCATGGTGGAGAGCCTTGTGGGCTGGGGCT 480 Low Giu Pho Law Aap Pro Ser Lys Ser Ser Val Gly Ser Tyr Pho His Thr Hat Val Gu Ser Livu Val Gly Trp Gy ACACACGGGGGGGAGAATGTCCGAGGGGCTCCCTATGACTGGGGCCCGAGCCCCAATGAAAAGGGGCCCTACTTCCTGGGC Tyr Thr Arg Gly Gu Asp Vol Arg Gly Alg Pro Tyr Asp Pro Arg Arg Arg Asn Gu Asn Gly Pro Tyr Pho Leu Alg CTCCGCGAGATGATGAGGAGATGTACCAGCTGTATGGGGGCCCCGTGGTGCTGGTGCCACAGTATGGGCAACATGTA 840 Leu Arg Glu Het IIe Glu Gu Het Tyr Gin Leu Tyr Gly Gly Pro Voi Voi Leu Voi Alo He Ser Het Gly Alen Ket Tyr GGGGGGGGTGGCCAAGACCCTGCGCGTCCTGGCTTCAGGAGACAACAACCGGATCCCAGTCATCGGGCCCCTGAAGATC 800 Trp Gly Gly Wai Ala Lya Thr Lau Arg Wai Lau Ala Sar Gly Asp Aan Aan Arg Ua Pra Wai Ila Gly Pro Lau Lya Ila CCCACACCAGACTCCTTCTACTATGAGAGCTTCCCTGACCGTGACCCTAAAATCTGCTTTGGTGACGGGGATGGTACTGT 1120 Pro Thr Pro Asp Ser Phe Tyr Tyr Giu Ser Phe Pro Asp Arg Asp Pro Lys lie Cys Phe Giy Asp Giy Asp Giy Thr Vol GAACTTGAAGAGTGCCCTGCAGTGCCAGGCCTGGCAGGAGCCAGGAGCACCAAGTGTTGGTGCAGGAGCTGGCAGGAA Am Leu Lys Ser Alo Leu Gin Cys Gin Alg Trp Gin Ser Arg Gin Giu His Gin Vai Leu Leu Gin Giu Leu Pro Gily GCGAGCACATCGAGATGCTGGCCAACGCCACCACCACCCTGGCCTATCTGAAACGTGTGCTCCTTGGGCCCTGA 1271 Ser Giu His (le Giu Mei Leu Na Ann Na Thr Thr Leu Na Tyr Leu Lyn Arg Vol Leu Leu Giy Pra

FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY

Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing international applications under the PCT.

AL	Albania	ES	Spain	LS	Lesotho	SI	Slovenia
AM	Armenia	FI	Finland	LT	Lithuania	SK	Slovakia
AT	Austria	FR	France	LU	Luxembourg	SN	Senegal
AU	Australia	GA	Gabon	LV	Latvia	SZ	Swaziland
AZ	Azerbaijan	GB	United Kingdom	MC	Monaco	TD	Chad
BA	Bosnia and Herzegovina	GE	Georgia	MD	Republic of Moldova	TG	Тодо
BB	Barbados	GH	Ghana	MG	Madagascar	тј	Tajikistan
BE	Belgium	GN	Guinea	МК	The former Yugoslav	ТМ	Turkmenistan
BF	Burkina Faso	GR	Greece		Republic of Macedonia	TR	Turkey
BG	Bulgaria	HU	Hungary	ML	Mali	ТТ	Trinidad and Tobago
BJ	Benin	IE	Ireland	MN	Mongolia	UA	Ukraine
BR	Brazil	IL	Israel	MR	Mauritania	UG	Uganda
BY	Belarus	IS	Iceland	MW	Malawi	US	United States of America
CA	Canada	IT	Italy	MX	Mexico	UZ	Uzbekistan
CF	Central African Republic	JP	Japan	NE	Niger	VN	Viet Nam
CG	Congo	KE	Kenya	NL	Netherlands	YU	Yugoslavia
СН	Switzerland	KG	Kyrgyzstan	NO	Norway	ZW	Zimbabwe
CI	Côte d'Ivoire	KP	Democratic People's	NZ	New Zealand		
CM	Cameroon		Republic of Korea	PL	Poland		
CN	China	KR	Republic of Korea	РТ	Portugal		
CU	Cuba	KZ	Kazakstan	RO	Romania		
CZ	Czech Republic	LC	Saint Lucia	RU	Russian Federation		
ÐE	Germany	LI	Liechtenstein	SD	Sudan		
DK	Denmark	LK	Sri Lanka	SE	Sweden		
EE	Estonia	LR	Liberia	SG	Singapore		

PROTEINS HAVING LECITHIN–CHOLESTEROL ACYLTRANSFERASE–LIKE ACTIVITY, THEIR PRODUCTION AND USE

Technical Field

5

The present invention relates to a novel protein having a lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity etc. and a DNA coding for the protein.

Background Art

10 Cholesterol is an important lipid constituting the animal cell membrane and defining its character. Moreover, it is a precursor of steroid hormones, thus being a substance essential to animal life. However, due to the recent changes in dietary habit and ecology,

- 15 arteriosclerosis and other adult diseases arising from pathological intracellular accumulation of cholesterol are now presenting a serious problem so that elucidation of the mechanisms of cholesterol metabolism in the body is being awaited.
- 20 In the efflux of cholesterol from the peripheral cells, high density lipoprotein (hereinafter sometimes referred to briefly as HDL) is suspected to play a cardinal role and this assumption has been supported by the epidemiologic finding of an inverse correlation
- 25 between risk for coronary artery disease and plasma HDL levels and the experimental finding that HDL in culture medium stimulates cholesterol efflux from cells and decreases the intracellular concentration of cholesterol (Journal of Lipid Research, <u>37</u>, 2473,
- 30 1996). In the reverse cholesterol transport system, lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase (hereinafter sometimes referred to briefly as LCAT) is involved to a significant extent.

LCAT transfers the β -acyl group (fatty acid) of 35 lecithin (phosphatidylcholine) to the 3β -OH group of cholesterol, so that it consumes the equivalent moles

of lecithin and unesterified cholesterol and produces the equivalent moles of cholesteryl ester and lysolecithin (Journal of Lipid Research, <u>9</u>, 155, 1968). In the circulation, most of LCAT exists in HDL to show

5 activity and a portion of the cholesteryl ester produced in the HDL is taken up and metabolized in the liver, while another portion of the ester migrates into the nonpolar core of the HDL particle to give rise to a mature HDL rich in cholesteryl esters. Owing to the

- 10 concentration gradient resulting from the consumption of unesterified cholesterol in HDL, the HDL continuously absorbs cholesterol from the other cell membranes. In this manner, LCAT together with HDL is in charge of the reverse cholesterol transport from
- 15 peripheral tissues to the liver, thus contributing to the anti-atherosclerotic action of HDL (Biochimica et Biophysica Acta, <u>1084</u>, 205, 1991).

In familial LCAT deficiency which is an inheritable disease, the reverse cholesterol transport 20 system is lacking so that characteristic tissue damages occur from deposits of cholesterol, leading to coroneal opacity, hemolytic anemia associated with a morphological abnormality of erythrocytes, and proteinuria and renal failure due to kidney impairment

25 (Lancet, <u>388</u>, 778, 1991). In addition to gene abnormalities, various illnesses involving plasma lipid abnormalities cause changes in LCAT activity. For example, LCAT activity is reportedly elevated by hypercalorism or in obesity and hypertriglyceridemia 30 (Clinical Science, <u>38</u>, 593, 1970) and decreased in malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia, and Tangier

disease.

LCAT is a 416-residue polypeptide synthesized in the liver, and exists as a glycoprotein with a molecular mass of 59-68 KDa (Journal of Biological Chemistry, <u>254</u>, 7456, 1979). In the blood, most of

3

LCAT exists in HDL and in the expression of its activity, Apo AI, the principal apoprotein of HDL, acts as the cofactor to stimulate LCAT activity (FEBS Letters, <u>15</u>, 355, 1971). There exist a variety of

5 mutant LCAT genes corresponding to the variation in enzyme defect and clinical picture in various cases of familial LCAT activity deficiency, and they are discharging significant functions in the metabolism of plasma lipoproteins.

So far, only one kind of LCAT has been reported and the existence of any analogous protein having similar activity has not been predicted.

Meanwhile, in arteriosclerosis, thrombus formation, and post-PTCA restenosis, abnormality of vascular tonus, enhancement of inflammatory reactions, and abnormality of the coagulation-fibrinolysis system, which stem from endothelial cell impairment, occur to cause a remodeling of the blood vessel with the proliferation and transformation of vascular smooth

- 20 muscle cells as a cardinal pathological picture. The changes on the molecular level which occur in the course of formation of vascular lesions are now being understood in terms of a group of transcription factors controlling the expression of individual genes
- 25 (Kurabayashi et al., Modern Medicine, <u>52</u>, 2340, 1997). In such a specifically expressed gene, there is a promoter (enhancer-repressor) sequence which functions only <u>ad hoc</u> and this promoter domain controls the transcription levels of the mRNA encoding the protein.
- 30 Some of those promoters are known to be hormonedependent or growth factor-dependent, and by utilizing them, several drug screening systems and transgenic animals have already been created and actually the systems used in the screening for drugs and the animals 35 used in the analysis of vital functions.

The present invention is for its object to provide

a novel protein having LCAT and other activities, a precursor protein thereof, a partial peptide, a salt of either of them, a signal peptide, a DNA coding for said protein, precursor protein, partial peptide or signal

- 5 peptide, a recombinant vector, a transformant, a method of producing said protein, a pharmaceutical composition comprising said protein or DNA, an antibody against said protein, a screening method/screening kit for a compound promoting or inhibiting the LCAT activity of
- 10 said protein, a compound obtained by using said screening method, a pharmaceutical composition comprising said compound, a promoter for a novel protein having LCAT and other activities, a screening method/screening kit for a compound promoting or 15 inhibiting the promoter activity, a compound obtained

by using the screening method mentioned just above, and a pharmaceutical composition comprising the compound.

The inventors of the present invention did intensive research to accomplish the above-mentioned 20 Objects and succeeded in cloning a cDNA having a novel nucleotide sequence from each of human heart-, human kidney-, and mouse kidney-derived cDNA libraries, and discovered that the protein encoded by those cDNA clones is a lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like 25 protein (hereinafter sometimes referred to as the LCATlike protein). The inventors further cloned the

genomic DNA of said LCAT-like protein and by a promoter activity assay, found a promoter for said LCAT-like protein.

30

Disclosure of Invention

The present invention, provides:

(1) a protein comprising an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3 or a substantial equivalent thereto, a precursor protein thereof or a salt thereof,

10

15

20

25

30

35

(2) a protein or precursor protein according to the above item (1), which comprises an amino acid sequence represented by any one of SEQ ID NO:4 to SEQ ID NO:8, (3) a protein or precursor protein according to the above item (1), which possesses lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity, (4) a partial peptide of the protein according to the above item (1), or a salt thereof, (5) a signal peptide comprising an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10 or SEQ ID NO:11, or a substantial equivalent thereto, (6) a DNA which comprises a DNA having a nucleotide sequence coding for the protein or precursor protein according to the above item (1), (7) a DNA according to the above item (6), which comprises a nucleotide sequence represented by any one of SEQ ID NO:12 to SEQ ID NO:19, (8) a DNA which comprises a DNA having a nucleotide sequence coding for the signal peptide according to the above item (5), (9) a DNA according to the above item (8), which comprises a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:20 to SEQ ID NO:22, (10) a recombinant vector comprising the DNA according to the above item (6) , (11) a transformant which is transformed by the recombinant vector according to the above item (10), (12) a method for producing the protein or the precursor protein according to the above item (1) or the salt thereof, which comprises cultivating the transformant according to the above item (11) to produce and accumulate the protein or the precursor protein according to the above item (1), and collecting the same, (13) a pharmaceutical composition which comprises the

protein or the precursor protein or a salt thereof

according to the above item (1),

(14) a pharmaceutical composition which comprises the DNA according to the above item (6), (15) a pharmaceutical composition according to the 5 above item (13) or the above item (14), which is an agent for treating or preventing arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis hyperlipidemia, obesity, inflammatory diseases, senescence, diseases of brain or renal disorder. 10 (16) an antibody against (i) the protein or the precursor protein according to the above item (1), (ii) the partial peptide according to the above item (4), or (iii) a salt thereof, (17) a method for screening for a compound which 15 promotes or inhibits a lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity of (i) the protein according to the above item (1), (ii) the partial peptide according to the above item (4), or (iii) a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) the protein 20 according to the above item (1), (ii) the partial peptide according to the above item (4), or (iii) a salt thereof, (18) a kit for screening for a compound which promotes or inhibits a lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity of(i) the protein according to the above item 25 (1), (ii) the partial peptide according to the above item (4), or (iii) a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) the protein according to the above item (1), (ii) the partial peptide according to the above item 30 (4), or (iii) a salt thereof, (19) a compound which promotes or inhibits a lecithincholesterol acyltransferase-like activity of (i) the protein according to the above item (1), (ii) the partial peptide according to the above item (4), or 35 (iii) a salt thereof, which is obtained by using the screening method according to the above item (17) or

the screening kit according to the above item (18), (20) a pharmaceutical composition which comprises a compound which promotes or inhibits a lecithincholesterol acyltransferase-like activity of (i) the

- 5 protein according to the above item (1), (ii) the partial peptide according to the above item (4), or (iii) a salt thereof, which is obtained by using the screening method according to the above item (17) or the screening kit according to the above item (18),
- 10 (21) a DNA which comprises a promoter DNA having a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38 or a substantial equivalent thereto or its partial DNA having a promoter activity, and

(22) a method for screening for a compound or a salt

- 15 thereof which promotes or inhibits the promoter activity of the DNA according to the above item (21). The present invention, furthermore, provides: (23) a protein or the precursor according to the above item (1), wherein the amino acid sequence is an amino
- 20 acid sequence having an identity of not less than about 50% (preferably not less than about 60%, more preferably not less than about 70%, still more preferably not less than about 80%, still more preferably not less than about 90%, most preferably not
- 25 less than about 95%) to the total amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3 or a substantial equivalent thereto,

(24) a protein or the precursor according to the above item (1), which comprises (i) an amino acid sequence

- 30 wherein one or more amino acid residues (for example about 1 to 30 amino acid residues) are deleted form the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3, or a substantial equivalent thereto,
- 35 (ii) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more amino acid residues (for example about 1 to 30 amino acid

residues) are added to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3, or a substantial equivalent thereto, (iii) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more amino acid residues

- 5 (for example 1 to 30 amino acid residues) are inserted into the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3, or a substantial equivalent thereto, (iv) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more other amino acid residues in the amino acid
- 10 sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3 or a substantial equivalent thereto, are substituted with 1 or more amino acid residues (for example about 1 to 30), or (vi) combinations thereof, (25) a peptide according to the above item (4), which
- 15 comprises at least one amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of amino acid sequences of the 3rd-25th residues, 27th-36th residues, 43rd-66th residues, 68th-86th residues, 92nd-98th residues,107th-153rd residues, 155th-168th residues, 172nd-180th
- 20 residues, 189th-240th residues, 256th-262nd residues, 268th-275th residues, 277th-287th residues, 295th-306th residues, 308th-332nd residues, 336th-347th residues and/or 351st-377th residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1,
- 25 (26) an isolated DNA comprising a DNA having a nucleotide sequence which hybridizes under highstringent condition to a nucleotide sequence represented by any one of SEQ ID NO:12 to SEQ ID NO:19, (27) a recombinant vector comprising the DNA according
- 30 to the above item (26), (28) a transformant which is transformed with the recombinant vector according to the above item (27), (29) a process for producing a protein, a precursor thereto, or a salt thereof which comprises culturing 35 the transformant according to the above item (28) under
 - conditions suitable to express and accumulate the

protein, a precursor thereto, or a salt thereof which is encoded by the DNA according to the above item (26) or a salt thereof and collect the same,

(30) a protein, a precursor thereto encoded by the DNA according to the above item (26) which is produced by the process according to the above item (29) or a salt thereof,

(31) a method according to the above item (17), which comprises measuring and comparing a lecithin-

- 10 cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity, in cases that (i) the protein according to the above item (1), the partial peptide according to the above item (4), or a salt thereof is contacted with a lecithin and a nonesterified cholesterol, and (ii) the protein according
- 15 to the above item (1), the partial peptide according to the above item (4),or a salt thereof is contacted with a lecithin, a non-esterified cholesterol and a test compound,

(32) a pharmaceutical composition which comprises a

- 20 compound or a salt thereof having a promoting activity of a lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity of the protein according to the above item (1), the partial peptide according to the above item (4) or a salt thereof, obtained by the screening method
- 25 according to the above item (17) or the screening kit according to the above item (18), (33) a pharmaceutical composition according to the above item (32), which is an agent for treating or preventing arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis,
- 30 hyperlipidemia, obesity, atherosclerosis senescence, diseases of brain or renal disorder, (34) a pharmaceutical composition according to the above item (32), which is an agent for treating or preventing hypercalorism, obesity or 35 hypertriglyceridemia,
 - (35) a pharmaceutical composition which comprises a

compound or a salt thereof having a inhibiting activity of a lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity

of the protein according to the above item (1), the partial peptide according to the above item (4) or a 5 salt thereof, obtained by the screening method according to the above item (17), or the screening kit according to the above item (18), (36) a pharmaceutical composition according to the above item (35), which is an agent for treating or preventing malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia, 10 inflammatory diseases or Tangier disease, (37) a method of quantitative determination of the protein according to the above item (1), the partial peptide according to the above item (4) or a salt 15 thereof in a test liquid sample, which comprises (a) competitively reacting the test liquid sample and a labeled protein according to the above item (1), partial peptide according to the above item (4) or a salt thereof with the antibody according to the above 20 item (16), and (b) measuring the ratio of the labeled protein according to the above item (1), partial peptide according to the above item (4) or a salt thereof which binds to the antibody, (38) a method of quantitative determination of the 25 protein according to the above item (1), the partial peptide according to the above item (4) or a salt thereof in a test liquid sample, which comprises (a) reacting the test liquid sample with the antibody according to the above item (16) immobilized on an 30 insoluble carrier and another antibody which is labeled according to the above item (16) simultaneously or continuously, and (b) measuring the activity of the labeling agent on the insoluble carrier, (39) a pharmaceutical composition which comprises the 35 antibody according to the above item (16), (40) a pharmaceutical composition according to the

PCT/JP98/01643

above item (39), which is an agent for treating or preventing malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia inflammatory diseases or Tangier disease, (41) an antisense DNA having a nucleotide sequence

5 complementary or substantially complementary to the DNA according to the above item (4) or the above item (26), and capable of suppressing expression of the same DNA, (42) an antisense DNA according to the above item (41), wherein the nucleotide sequence substantially

- 10 complementary to the DNA according to the above item (4) or (26) is a nucleotide sequence having an identity of not less than about 70% (preferably not less than about 90%, more preferably not less than about 95%) to the total nucleotide sequence or partial nucleotide 15 sequence of the nucleotide sequence complementary to the DNA according to the above item (4) or (26), (43) a pharmaceutical composition which comprises the
- antisense DNA according to the above item (41),and (44) an pharmaceutical composition according to the above item (43), which is an agent for treating or preventing malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia inflammatory diseases or Tangier disease.
- The protein (the protein of the invention) having 25 an amino acid sequence identical or substantially equivalent thereto identical to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2, or SEQ ID NO:3 may be any of the proteins derived from various tissues of man and other warm-blooded animals (e.g. guinea pig, 30 rat, mouse, fowl, rabbit, swine, sheep, bovine, monkey, Among such tissues are cells (e.g. hepatocytes, etc.). splenocytes, nerve cells, glia cells, β cells of pancreas, myelocytes, mesangial cells, Langerhans' cells, epidermic cells, epithelial cells, endothelial cells, fibroblasts, fibrocytes, myocites, adipocytes, 35 immune cells (e.g. macrophages, T-cells, B cells,

natural killer cells, mastocytes, neutrophils, basophils, eosinophils, monocytes), megarocytes, synovial cells, chondrocytes, osteocytes, osteoblasts, osteoclasts, mammary gland cells, hepatocytes,

- 5 interstitial cells, the corresponding precursor cells, stem cells, cancer cells, etc.), all tissues in which such cells exist, for example the brain, various parts of the brain (e.g. olefactory bulb, amygdaloid body, basal ganglia, hippocampus, thalamus, hypothalamus,
- cerebral cortex, medula oblongata, cerebellum), spinal cord, pituitary gland, stomach, pancreas, kidney, liver, gonad, thyroid, gall-bladder, bone marrow, adrenal, skin, muscle, lung, bowels (e.g. large intestine and small intestine), blood vessel, heart,
- 15 thymus, spleen, submandibular gland, peripheral blood, prostate, testis, ovary, placenta, uterus, bone, joint, skeletal muscle, etc., and blood series cells and the corresponding cultured cell lines (e.g. MEL, Ml, CTLL-2, HT-2, WEHI-3, HL-60, JOSK-1, K562, ML-1, MOLT-3,
- 20 MOLT-4, MOLT-10, CCRF-CEM, TALL-1, Jurkat, CCRT-HSB-2, KE-37, SKW-3, HUT-78, HUT-102, H9, U937, THP-1, HEL, JK-1, CMK, KO-812, MEG-01, etc.). The protein mentioned above may also be a synthetic protein.

The amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2 25 is an amino acid sequence in which 32 amino acid residues of the 64th (Glu) to 95th (Leu) amino acid residues of SEQ ID NO:2 is inserted between the 63rd (Leu) and 64th (Val) amino acids of SEQ ID NO:1.

Examples of the amino acid sequence which is 30 substantially equivalent to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3 are an amino acid sequence which is not less than about 50%, preferably not less than about 60%, more preferably not less than about 70%, still more

preferably not less than about 80%, still more 35 preferably not less than about 90%, and most preferably

20

25

not less than about 95% identity to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3, and so on.

And, as an amino acid sequence substantially equivalent to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3, an amino acid sequence containing the amino acid sequence of the 3rd-25th residues, 27th-36th residues, 43rd-66th residues, 68th-86th residues, 92nd-98th residues, 107th-153rd

10 residues, 155th-168th residues, 172nd-180th residues, 189th-240th residues, 256th-262nd residues, 268th-275th residues, 277th-287th residues, 295th-306th residues, 308th-332nd residues, 336th-347th residues, and/or 351st-377th residues, respectively, of the amino acid 15 sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, and so on are also preferred.

Examples of the protein of the present invention which comprises an amino acid sequence substantially equivalent to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3 are a protein having an amino acid sequence substantially equivalent to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3 and having a qualitatively equivalent activity to the protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2

or SEQ ID NO:3.

Examples of the lecithin:cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity are lecithin:cholesterol acyltransferase activity, phospholipase activity,

- 30 lysophosphatidylcholine-to-phosphatidylcholine esterification activity, phospholipid:cholesterol acyttransferase activity, lysophospholipase activity, PAF hydrolysis/transesterification activity, fatty acid ester hydrolyzing activity, phospholipid oxide
- 35 hydrolyzing and cholesterol oxide esterification activity, high-density lipoprotein (HDL) metabolism

10

15

regulation activity, and lipase activity.

The term "qualitatively equivalent activity" is used herein to mean substantial equivalence in qualitative terms such as a lecithin-cholesterol

acyltransferase (LCAT)-like activity, etc.. Therefore, the degree of equivalence may range, for example, from about 0.1 to about 100 times (preferably about 0.5 to 10, more preferably 0.5 to 2 times). However, differences in quantitative terms such as the potency of activity and the molecular mass of protein are immaterial.

Activities such as a LCAT-like activity may be measured by a per se known method or its analogue method. For example, the activities may be measured by the method for screening as mentioned below.

And, the protein of the present invention includes the so called muteins, for example, proteins comprising (1) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more amino acid residues (preferably 1 to 30, more preferably

- 20 about 1 to 10, and still more preferably a few (1 to 5) amino acid residues) are deleted from the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3, (2) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more amino acid residues (preferably about 1 to 30, more
- 25 preferably about 1 to 10, and still more preferably a few (1 to 5) amino acid residues) are added to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3, (3) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more amino acid residues (preferably 1 to 30,
- 30 more preferably about 1 to 10, and still more preferably a few (1 to 5) amino acid residues) are inserted into the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3, (4) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more other amino acid 35 residues in the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3 are substituted

with 1 or more amino acid residues (preferably about 1 to 30, more preferably about 1 to 10, and still more preferably a few (1 to 5) amino acid residues), or (5) combinations thereof.

5

In the above-mentioned deletion, substitution, or insertion, examples of the positions of deletion, substitution or insertion are not so critical but are preferably positions other than the 3rd-25th residues, 27th-36th residues, 43rd-66th residues, 68th-86th

10 residues, 92nd-98th residues, 107th-153rd residues, 155th-168th residues, 172nd-180th residues, 189th-240th residues, 256th-262nd residues, 268th-275th residues, 277th-287th residues, 295th-306th residues, 308th-332nd residues, 336th-347th residues or 351st-377th residues

15 of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, and are not so critical but are preferably positions other than the corresponding position of SEQ ID NO:2.

In the above-mentioned deletion, substitution, or insertion, another example of the positions of

20 deletion, substitution, or insertion are not so critical but are preferably positions other than (1) the 163rd(Ala)-167th(Gly) residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1,

(2) the 195th(Ala)-199th(Gly) residues of the amino

- 25 acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, (3) the 96th(Val)-127th(Asp) residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, (4) the 163rd(Ala)-167th(Gly) residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:3, etc.
- 30 The 163rd(Ala)-167th(Gly) residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 is a central active amino acid residues of the protein of the present invention.

Moreover, in the above-mentioned deletion or 35 substitution, example of the positions of deletion or substitution are not so critical but are preferably

positions of the 2nd, 26th, 37th, 42nd, 67th, 87th, 91st, 99th-100th, 106th, 154th, 169th, 171st, 181st, 188th, 241st, 245th, 251st, 255th, 263rd-264th, 267th, 276th, 288th-289th, 294th, 307th, 333rd, 335th, 348th, 350th or 378th of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 or SEQ ID NO:3, or the corresponding position of SEQ ID NO:2.

On the other hand, in the above-mentioned addition, example of the positions of addition are not 10 so critical but are (1) the amino acid sequence represented by SEO ID NO:4, wherein three amino acids are added to the N-terminal amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, or (2) the amino acid sequence represented by SEO ID NO: 5, wherein three amino acids are added to the N-terminal amino acid sequence represented by SEO ID NO:2, etc.

Accordingly, the protein of the present invention may include a protein having an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:4 or SEQ ID NO:5, or 20 substantially equivalent thereof. In this case, the term "substantially equivalent" means the same as mentioned above, The amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:5 is an amono acid sequence in which 32 amino acid residues of the 67th(Glu)-98th(Leu) in SEQ ID NO:5 25 is inserted between the 66th(Leu) and the 67th(Val) in SEO ID NO:4.

Throughout this specification, proteins are represented in accordance with the conventions for description of peptides, that is the N-terminus (amino 30 terminus) at left and the C-terminus (carboxyl terminus) at right. The protein of the present invention including the protein containing the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:1 is usually in the carboxyl (-COOH) or carboxylate (-COO⁻) form at the C-terminus but may be in the amide (-CONH₂) or ester (-COOR) form. 35 R in the ester residue includes a C_{1-6} alkyl group

5

17

(e.g. methyl, ethyl, n-propyl, isopropyl, n-butyl, etc.), a C_{3-8} cycloalkyl group (e.g. cyclopentyl, cyclohexyl, etc.), a C_{6-12} aryl group (e.g. phenyl, α naphthyl, etc.), a C_{7-14} aralkyl group such as a phenyl- C_{1-2} alkyl group (e.g. benzyl, phenethyl, etc.) and α naphthyl- C_{1-2} alkyl, (e.g. α -naphthylmethyl, etc.), as well as pivaloyloxymethyl group which is often used for the production of esters for oral administration.

When the protein of the present invention has a 10 carboxyl or a carboxylate group in any position other than the C-terminus, the corresponding carboxamide or ester form is also included in the scope of the present invention. The ester mentioned just above such an esters mentioned for the C-terminal carboxyl group.

15 Furthermore, the protein of the present invention includes (1) the protein in which the N-terminus amino acid residue is protected with a protective group (e.g. C_{1-6} acyl group such as C_{1-6} alkanoyl such as formyl, acetyl, etc.), (2) the protein in which the N-terminal

20 side of Gln has been cleaved in vivo to form pyroglutamic acid, (3) the protein in which a side chain of any relevant constituent amino acid (e.g. -OH, -SH, -NH₂, imidazole group, indole group, guanidino group, etc.) is protected by any protective group (e.g.

25 C_{1-6} acyl group such as C_{1-6} alkanoyl such as formyl or acetyl, etc.), and (4) a complex protein such as glycoproteins obtained by attachment of sugar chains.

Examples of the protein of the present invention are (1) a protein which is derived from human-heart and comprises the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 or SEQ ID NO:4 (Figure 1), (2) a protein which is derived from human-kidney and comprises the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:5 (Figure 2), and a protein which is derived from murinekidney and comprises the amino acid sequence

represented by SEQ ID NO:3 (Figure 3).

The precursor protein of the present invention, for example, is a protein in which one or more amino acids, preferably 1 to 10 amino acids, more preferably 1 to 100 amino acids, and still more preferably 1 to 200 amino acids are added to the N-terminal and/or Cterminal amino acid of the above-mentioned protein of the present invention.

- Examples of the precursor protein of the present 10 invention are a protein which comprises the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6, the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:7 or the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, or a substantially equivalent thereto.
- 15 Further, the precursor protein of the present invention may be any of the proteins derived from various tissues of man and other warm-blooded animals (e.g. guinea pig, rat, mouse, fowl, rabbit, swine, sheep, bovine, monkey, etc.), and also the precursor 20 protein of the present invention may be a synthetic protein.

Examples of the precursor protein of the present invention are a protein which comprises an amino acid sequence substantially equivalent to the amino acid 25 sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7 or SEQ ID NO:8 and comprises an amino acid sequence which is not less than about 50%, preferably not less than about 60%, more preferably not less than about 70%, still more preferably not less than about 80%, still more 30 preferably not less than about 90%, and most preferably not less than about 95% identity to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7 or SEQ ID NO:8, and a protein which is able to produce the protein of the present invention. Therefore, the 35 quantitative equivalency, such as a molecular weight, is not always necessary.

The precursor protein of the present invention may include any peptides comprising (1) an amino acid sequence wherein 1 or more amino acid residues (for example 1 to 30, preferably 1 to 10, more preferably a few (1 to 5) amino acid residues) are deleted from the amino acid sequence represented by SEO ID NO:6, SEQ ID

NO:7 or SEQ ID NO:8,(2) an amino acid sequence wherein 1 or more amino acid residues (for example 1 to 30, preferably 1 to 10, more preferably a few (1 to 5)

- 10 amino acid residues) are added to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7 or SEQ ID NO:8, (3) an amino acid sequence wherein 1 or more amino acid residues (for example 1 to 30, preferably 1 to 10, more preferably a few (1 to 5) amino acid
- 15 residues) are inserted into the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7 or SEQ ID NO:8, (4) an amino acid sequence wherein 1 or more amino acid residues (for example 1 to 30, preferably 1 to 10, more preferably a few (1 to 5) amino acid residues) are 20 substituted with the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7 or SEQ ID NO:8, or (4) combinations thereof.

In the above-mentioned insertion, deletion or substitution are not so critical but are preferably positions other than (1) the 196th (Ala)-200th (Gly) residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6, (2) the 228th (Ala)-232nd (Gly) residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:7, (3) the 129th (Val)-160th (Asp) residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:7, (4) the 196th (Ala)-200th (Gly) residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, and so on.

The precursor protein of the present invention including the protein which is usually in the carboxyl 35 (-COOH) or carboxylate (-COO⁻) form at the C-terminus but may be in the amide (-CONH₂) or ester (-COOR) form,

5

WO 98/46767

as above-mentioned protein of the present invention.

Furthermore, the precursor protein of the present invention includes (1) the protein in which the N-terminus amino acid residue (e.g. methionine residue)

5 is protected with a protective group (e.g. C₁₋₆ acyl group such as C₁₋₆ alkanoyl such as formyl, acetyl, etc.), (2) the protein in which the N-terminal side of Gln has been cleaved in vivo to form pyroglutamic acid, (3) the protein in which the side chain of any relevant
10 constituent amino acid (e.g. -OH, -SH, -NH₂, imidazole group, indole group, guanidino group, etc.) has been protected by any protective group (e.g. C₁₋₆ acyl group such as C₁₋₆ alkanoyl such as formyl or acetyl, etc.), and (4) a complex protein such as glycoproteins
15 obtained by attachment of sugar chains, as above-

mentioned protein of the present invention.

Examples of the precursor protein of the present invention are (1) the protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6, that is a protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID

- 20 having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 to which the signal peptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:10 is added to Nterminus amino acid, (2) the protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID:7, that is a
- 25 protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2 to which the signal peptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:10 is added to N-terminus amino acid, and so on.
- The amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:7 30 is an amino acid sequence wherein the 32 amino acid residues(i.e. the 97th(Glu)-128th(Leu) residues) of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:7 is inserted between the 96th(Leu) and 97th(Val) of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:7.

35

As the precursor protein of the present invention has a signal peptide, the precursor protein of the

present invention is able to secrete the protein of the present invention as a secreted protein efficiently. Also the precursor protein is useful as an intermediate for producing the protein of the present invention.

5

Moreover, as the precursor protein of the present invention is able to possess the same function as that of the protein of the present invention, the precursor protein of the present invention has the same usefulness as the protein of the present invention.

10 The partial peptide of the protein of the present invention may be any peptide having a qualitatively equivalent activity to the above-mentioned protein of the present invention such as a LCAT-like activity and so on. For example, the partial peptides include 15 peptides comprising at least not less than about 20,

preferably not less than about 50, more preferably not less than about 70, for still better result, not less than about 100, best result, not less than 200 amino acid residues of the amino acid sequence of the 20 proteins of the present invention.

Examples of the partial peptide are a peptide comprises amino acid sequences selected from the amino acid sequences corresponding to the 3rd-25th residues, 27th-36th residues, 43rd-66th residues, 68th-86th

25 residues, 92nd-98th residues, 107th-153rd residues, 155th-168th residues, 172nd-180th residues, 189th-240th residues, 256th-262nd residues, 268th-275th residues, 277th-287th residues, 295th-306th residues, 308th-332nd residues, 336th-347th residues and/or 351st-377th 30 residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1.

A preferable example of the partial peptide is a peptide comprises an amino acid sequence corresponding to the 163rd (Ala)-167th(Gly) residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 (that is, the 195th(Ala)-199th (Gly) residues of the amino acid

sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, the 163rd(Ala)-167th(Gly) residues of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:3).

The partial peptide of the present invention 5 includes the so called muteins, for example, proteins comprising (1) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more amino acid residues (preferably about 1 to 10, more preferably about a few (1 to 5) amino acid residues) are deleted from the above-mentioned partial

- 10 peptide, (2) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more amino acid residues (preferably about 1 to 10, more preferably a few (1 to 5) amino acid residues) are added to the above-mentioned partial peptide, (3) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more amino acid
- 15 residues (preferably about 1 to 10, more preferably a few (1 to 5) amino acid residues) are inserted into the above-mentioned partial peptide, (4) an amino acid sequence wherein one or more other amino acid residues in the above-mentioned partial peptide are substituted 20 with 1 or more amino acid residues (preferably about 1 to 10, and more preferably a few (1 to 5) amino acid residues), or (5) combinations thereof.

The partial peptide of the present invention including the peptide which is usually in the carboxyl 25 (-COOH) or carboxylate (-COO⁻) form at the C-terminus but may be in the amide (-CONH₂) or ester (-COOR) form, as above-mentioned protein of the present invention.

Furthermore, the partial peptide of the present invention includes (1) the peptide in which the N-

30 terminus amino acid residue (e.g. methionine residue) has been protected with a protective group (e.g. C₁₋₆ acyl group such as C₁₋₆ alkanoyl such as formyl, acetyl, etc.), (2) the peptide in which the N-terminal side of Gln is cleaved in vivo to form pyroglutamic acid, (3) the peptide in which the side chain of any relevant

constituent amino acid (e.g. -OH, -SH, -NH $_2$, imidazole

10

15

25

23

group, indole group, guanidino group, etc.) is protected by any protective group (e.g. C_{1-6} acyl group such as C_{1-6} alkanoyl such as formyl or acetyl, etc.), and (4) a complex peptide such as glycoproteins obtained by attachment of sugar chains, as abovementioned protein of the present invention.

Moreover, the partial peptide of the present invention is not always necessary to have a LCAT activity as the partial peptide of the present invention is able to be used as an antigen for producing an antibody.

Examples of the signal peptide of the present invention are a peptide which comprises the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:10 or the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:11, or a substantially equivalent thereto.

Further, the signal peptide of the present invention may be any of the proteins derived from various tissues of man and other warm-blooded animals (e.g. guinea pig, rat, mouse, fowl, rabbit, swine, sheep, bovine, monkey, etc.), and also the signal peptide of the present invention may be a synthetic peptide.

Examples of the signal peptide of the present invention are a peptide which comprises an amino acid sequence substantially equivalent to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10 or SEQ ID NO:11 and comprises an amino acid sequence which

30 is not less than about 70%, preferably not less than about 80%, more preferably not less than about 90%, still more preferably not less than about 80%, still more preferably not less than about 90%, and most preferably not less than about 95% identity to the 35 amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10 or SEQ ID NO:11, and a peptide comprises an amino

acid sequence substantially equivalent to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10 or SEQ ID NO:11, and has a function as an signal peptide. Therefore, the quantitative equivalency, such as a molecular weight, is not always necessary.

The signal peptide of the present invention may include any peptides comprising (1) an amino acid sequence wherein 1 or more amino acid residues (for example 1 to 10, preferably 1 to 5, more preferably a

10 few (1 to 3) amino acid residues) are deleted from the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10 or SEQ ID NO:11, (2) an amino acid sequence wherein 1 or more amino acid residues (for example 1 to 10, preferably 1 to 5, more preferably a few (1 to 3)

15 amino acid residues) are added to the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10 or SEQ ID NO:11, (3) an amino acid sequence wherein 1 or more amino acid residues (for example 1 to 10, preferably 1 to 5, more preferably a few (1 to 3) amino

- 20 acid residues) are inserted into the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10 or SEQ ID NO:11, (4) an amino acid sequence wherein 1 or more amino acid residues (for example 1 to 10, preferably 1 to 5, more preferably a few (1 to 3) amino
- 25 acid residues) are substituted with the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10 or SEQ ID NO:11, or (4) combinations thereof.

The signal peptide of the present invention includes the peptide which is usually in the carboxyl (-COOH) or carboxylate (-COO⁻) form at the C-terminus but may be in the amide (-CONH₂) or ester (-COOR) form, as above-mentioned protein of the present invention.

Furthermore, the signal peptide of the present invention includes (1) the peptide in which the Nterminus amino acid residue (e.g. methionine residue) is protected with a protective group (e.g. C₁₋₆ acyl

35

25

group such as C_{1-6} alkanoyl such as formyl, acetyl, etc.), (2) the peptide in which the N-terminal side of Gln is cleaved in vivo to form pyroglutamic acid, (3) the peptide in which the side chain of any relevant constituent amino acid (e.g. -OH, -SH, -NH₂, imidazole group, indole group, guanidino group, etc.) is protected by any protective group (e.g. C_{1-6} acyl group such as C_{1-6} alkanoyl such as formyl or acetyl, etc.), and (4) a complex peptide such as glycoproteins

10 obtained by attachment of sugar chains, as abovementioned protein of the present invention.

Examples of the signal peptide of the present invention are (1) a peptide comprising the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9, wherein the

- 15 protein of the present invention comprises the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:4 is deleted from the precursor protein of the present invention comprises the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6, (2) a peptide comprising the amino acid sequence
- 20 represented by SEQ ID NO:10, wherein the protein of the present invention comprising the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 is deleted from the precursor protein of the present invention comprises the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6, and
- (3) a peptide comprises the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:11, wherein the protein of the present invention comprises the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:3 is deleted from the precursor protein of the present invention comprises
- 30 the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8, and so on.

The signal peptide of the present invention is able to secrete various kinds of secreted proteins, including the protein of the present invention, efficiently.

The salts of the protein, the precursor protein,

the partial peptide or the signal peptide of the present invention includes salts with physiologically acceptable bases (e.g. alkali metals) or acids such as organic or inorganic acids, and is preferably a

5 physiologically acceptable acid addition salt. Examples of such salts are salts thereof with inorganic acids (e.g. hydrochloric acid, phosphoric acid, hydrobromic acid or sulfuric acid, etc.) and salts thereof with organic acids (e.g. acetic acid, formic

10 acid, propionic acid, fumaric acid, maleic acid, succinic acid, tartaric acid, citric acid, malic acid, oxalic acid, benzoic acid, methanesulfonic acid or benzenesulfonic acid, etc..)

The protein, the precursor protein or a salt 15 thereof of the present invention can be produced from the tissues or cells of human or other warm-blooded animals by per se known purification techniques or, as described hereinafter, by culturing a transformant carrying a DNA encoding the protein. It can also be 20 produced in accordance with the procedures for peptide synthesis which are described hereinafter.

When the protein or the precursor protein of the present invention is produced from the tissues or cells of human or other warm-blooded animals, the tissues or 25 cells of human or other warm-blood animals are homogenized and the protein of the present invention is extracted by an acid, etc.. The protein can be isolated and purified from the extract by a combination of chromatography such as reverse phase chromatography, 30 ion exchange chromatography and so on.

For the synthesis of the protein, the precursor protein, the partial peptide, the signal peptide or their salts, or their amide form of the present invention, any of commercial resins available for protein synthesis can be employed. Among such resins are chloromethyl resin, hydroxymethyl resin,

benzhydrylamino resin, aminomethyl resin, 4benzyloxybenzyl alcohol resin, 4-methylbenzhydrylamino resin, PAM resin, 4-hydroxymethylmethylphenylacetamidomethyl resin, polyacrylamide

5 resin, 4-(2',4'-dimethoxyphenyl-hydroxymethyl)phenoxy resin, and 4-(2',4'-dimethoxyphenyl-Fmocaminoethyl)phenoxy resin. Using such a resin, amino acids which may be beforehand protected at side-chain functional groups in a suitable manner can be serially

10 condensed with the α-amino group in the order corresponding to the amino acid sequence of the objective protein by various condensation techniques which are per se known. After completion of the final condensation reaction, the protein is separated from

15 the resin and the protective groups are removed. Then, in highly diluted solution, the intramolecular disulfide-forming reaction is carried out to provide the objective proteins or amides thereof.

- Referring to the above condensation of protected amino acids, various activating agents known to be useful for protein synthesis can be utilized, and carbodiimide reagents are especially preferred. The carbodiimide reagents include are DCC, N,N'diisopropylcarbodiimide, N-ethyl-N'-(3-
- 25 dimethylaminoprolyl)carbodiimide and so on. For activation by these reagents, the protected amino acid and a racemization inhibitor (e.g. HOBt, HOOBt, etc.) can be directly added to the resin, or the protected amino acid can be activated beforehand in the form of 30 symmetric acid anhydride, HOBt ester or HOOBt ester and, then, added to the resin.

The solvent used for the above-mentioned activation of protected amino acids or a conjugation thereof to the resin can be properly selected from among the solvents known to be useful for protein condensation reactions. Examples of the solvent are

acid amides (e.g. N,N-dimethylformamide, N,Ndimethylacetamide, N-methylpyrrolidone, etc.), halogenated hydrocarbons (e.g. methylene chloride, chloroform, etc.), alcohols (e.g. trifluoroethanol,

etc.), sulfoxides (e.g. dimethyl sulfoxide, etc.), ethers (e.g. dioxane, tetrahydrofuran, etc.), nitriles (e.g. acetonitrile, propionitrile, etc.), esters (e.g. methyl acetate, ethyl acetate, etc.), and suitable mixtures of these solvents. The reaction temperature

- 10 can be selected from the range known to be useful for protein-forming reactions, usually the range of about -20°C to about 50°C. The activated amino acid derivative is generally used in a 1.5 to 4-fold excess. When the condensation is found insufficient by
- 15 ninhydrin assay, the reaction can be repeated to make the condensation thoroughly sufficient. When sufficient condensation can not be achieved by repeated reaction, an unreacted amino acid can be acetylated by using acetic anhydride or acetylimidazole so as not to effect a subsequent reaction.

The protective groups for protecting the amino group of the starting compound include Z, Boc, tpentyloxycarbonyl, isobornyloxycarbonyl, 4-methoxybenzyloxycarbonyl, Cl-Z, Br-Z, adamantyloxycarbonyl,

25 trifluoroacetyl, phthaloyl, formyl, 2nitrophenylsulfenyl, diphenylphosphinothioyl, Fmoc, and so on.

The carboxyl group can be protected in the form of, for example, an alkyl ester (e.g. straight-chain, branched, or cyclic alkyl esters such as methyl, ethyl, propyl, butyl, t-butyl, cyclopentyl, cyclohexyl, cycloheptyl, cyclooctyl, 2-adamantyl, and so on), an aralkyl ester (e.g. benzyl, 4-nitrobenzyl, 4methoxybenzyl, 4-chlorobenzyl, benzhydryl, and so on), 35 phenacyl ester, benzyloxycarbonylhydrazide, t-

butoxycarbonylhydrazide or tritylhydrazide.

The hydroxyl group of serine can be protected in the form of an ester or an ether. The group suitable for esterification includes carboxylic acid-derived acyl groups such as a lower(C_{1-6}) alkanoyl group (e.g.

5

acetyl, etc.), an aroyl group (e.g. benzoyl, etc.), a benzyloxycarbonyl, an ethoxycarbonyl group and so on. The group suitable for etherification includes a benzyl group, a tetrahydropyranyl group, a t-butyl group and so on.

The protective group used for protecting the phenolic hydroxyl group of tyrosine includes Bzl, C¹²-Bzl, 2-nitrobenzyl, Br-Z, t-butyl and so on.

The protective group for the imidazole group of histidine includes Tos, 4-methoxy-2,3,6-

15 trimethylbenzenesulfonyl, DNP, benzyloxymethyl, Bum, Boc, Trt, Fmoc and so on.

The starting compound with activated carboxyl groups includes the corresponding acid anhydride, azide, and active ester (e.g. esters with alcohols such

- 20 as pentachlorophenol, 2,4,5-trichlorophenol, 2,4dinitrophenol, cyanomethyl alcohol, p-nitrophenol, HONB, N-hydroxysuccinimide, N-hydroxyphthalimide, HOBt, etc.). The starting compound with activated amino groups includes the corresponding phosphorylamide.
- 25 The method for removal of such protective groups includes catalytic reduction in a hydrogen stream in the presence of a catalyst (e.g. Pd black or Pd-oncarbon), acid treatment with anhydrous hydrogen fluoride, methanesulfonic acid,
- 30 trifluoromethanesulfonic acid, trifluoroacetic acid or a mixture thereof, treatment with a base such as diisopropylethylamine, triethylamine, piperidine, piperazine or the like, and reduction with sodium metal in liquid ammonia. The above deprotection by treatment with acid 35 is generally conducted at a temperature of about -20°C to 40°C. This acid treatment can be carried out

advantageously in the presence of a cation acceptor such as anisole, phenol, thioanisole, m-cresol, pcresol, dimethyl sulfide, 1,4-butanedithiol, 1,2ethanedithiol, or the like. The 2,4-dinitrophenyl

- 5 group used for protecting the imidazole group of histidine can be removed by treatment with thiophenol, and the formyl group used for protecting the indole group of tryptophan can be removed not only by said acid treatment in the presence of 1,2-ethanedithiol,
- 10 1,4-butanedithiol or the like as described hereinbefore, but also by alkali treatment with diluted sodium hydroxide solution, diluted liquid ammonia, or the like.
- The method for protecting any functional group 15 that should not take part in the contemplated reaction, the protective group to be used for such protection, the method for eliminating the protective group, and the method for activating the functional group to be involved in the contemplated reaction can all be 20 properly selected from among the known methods and groups.

An alternative method for providing the protein in amide form typically comprises protecting the α carboxyl group of the C-terminal amino acid in the form of an amide, extending the peptide (protein) chain to a desired length towards the N-terminus, deprotecting the N-terminal α -amino acid of the resulting peptide chain selectively to provide an N-terminal-deprotected fragment, preparing a peptide (protein) fragment with its C-terminal carboxyl group selectively deprotected, and condensing the two fragments in a solvent such as the mixed solvent as mentioned above. The condensation

described hereinbefore. After purification of the 35 protected protein thus obtained by condensation, all the protective groups are eliminated by the procedures

reaction can be carried out in the same manner as

10

31

described hereinbefore to provide the contemplated protein in a crude form. This crude protein is purified by suitable known purification techniques and lyophilized to provide the desired protein amide.

A method for providing the protein in an ester form comprises condensing the α -carboxyl group of the C-terminal amino acid with a suitable alcohol to prepare the corresponding ester and subjecting this ester to the same procedure as described for purification of the protein amide to provide the objective protein ester.

The partial peptide, the signal peptide of the present invention or a salt thereof can be produced by per se known procedures for peptide synthesis or by

- 15 cleaving the protein or the precursor protein of the present invention with a suitable peptidase. The process for peptide synthesis may be a solid-phase synthesis and/or a liquid-phase synthesis. Namely, the objective peptide can be produced by condensing a
- 20 partial peptide or amino acid capable of constituting the protein with the residual part thereof and, when the product has a protective group, the protective group is removed whereupon a desire peptide can be manufactured. The known technology for condensation 25 and deprotection includes the procedures described in
 - 5 and deprotection includes the procedures described in the following literature (1)-(5).

(1) M. Bodanszky and M. A. Ondetti, Peptide Synthesis, Interscience Publishers, New York, 1966

(2) Schroeder and Luebke, The Peptide, Academic Press,New York, 1965

(3) Nobuo Izumiya et al., Fundamentals and Experiments in Peptide Synthesis, Maruzen, 1975

(4) Haruaki Yajima and Shumpei Sakakibara, Biochemical
Experiment Series 1, Protein Chemistry IV, 205, 1977
(5) Haruaki Yajima (ed.), Development of Drugs-

Continued, 14, Peptide Synthesis, Hirokawa Shoten

10

15

After the reaction, the partial peptide of the present invention can be isolated and purified by a combination of conventional purification techniques such as solvent extraction, distillation, column chromatography, liquid chromatography, and

recrystallization. When the partial peptide isolated as above is in a free form, it can be converted to a suitable salt by known methods or method analogous thereto. On the other hand, when it is isolated as a salt, it can be converted to a free form or to another salt by known methods or method analogous thereto.

The DNA coding for the protein of the present invention may be any DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence encoding the protein of the present invention as mentioned above. It may also be any one of genomic DNA, genomic DNA library, cDNA derived from the tissues or cells as mentioned above, cDNA library derived from the tissues or cells as mentioned above, and synthetic DNA.

20 The vector for constructing a library may include bacteriophage, plasmid, cosmid, and phagemid. Furthermore, using a total RNA fraction or an mRNA fraction prepared from the tissues or cells, a direct amplification can be carried out by Reverse

25 Transcriptase Polymerase Chain Reaction (hereinafter, referred to as RT-PCR method) technique.

Examples of the DNA coding for the protein of the present invention are (1) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:12, or a DNA which

30 comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:12 under a highstringent condition and codes for a protein having a substantially equivalent activity (e.g. LCAT activity etc.) to the protein of the present invention, (2) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ

ID NO:13, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide

sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:13 under a highstringent condition and codes for a protein having a substantially equivalent activity (e.g. LCAT activity

- 5 etc.) to the protein of the present invention, (3) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14 under a highstringent
- 10 condition and codes for a protein having a substantially equivalent activity (e.g. LCAT activity etc.) to the protein of the present invention, (4) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide
- 15 sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15 under a highstringent condition and codes for a protein having a substantially equivalent activity (e.g. LCAT activity etc.) to the protein of the present invention, or (5) a
- 20 DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:16, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:16 under a highstringent condition and codes for a protein having a
- 25 substantially equivalent activity (e.g. LCAT activity etc.) to the protein of the present invention, and so on.

Examples of the DNA which comprises the nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence 30 represented by SEQ ID NO:12 to SEQ ID NO:16 under a highstringent condition are a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence of not less than about 70%, preferably not less than about 80%, more preferably not less than about 90%, for still better result, not less than about 95% identity to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:12 to SEQ ID NO:16.

34

The hybridization can be carried out by per se known methods such as the method described in Molecular Cloning, 2nd (J. Sambrook et al., Cold Spring Harbor Lab. Press, 1989) and so on. When a commercially available library is used, the hybridization can be

carried out in accordance with the instructions given in the accompanying manual, and particularly, be carried out under a highstringent condition.

Under the highstringent condition, Na⁺ 10 concentration is at about 19 to 40 mM, preferably about 19 to 20 mM and a temperature is at about 50 to 70°C, preferably about 60 to 65°C. Particularly, the condition at about 19 mM of Na⁺ and about 65°C is preferred.

15 Preferable examples of the DNA coding for the protein comprising the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 are a DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:12.

Preferable examples of the DNA comprising the DNA 20 coding for the protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2 are a DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:13, and so on.

Preferable examples of the DNA comprising the DNA 25 coding for the protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:3 are a DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14, and so on.

Preferable examples of the DNA comprising the DNA 30 coding for the protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:4 are a DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15, and so on.

Preferable examples of the DNA comprising the DNA 35 coding for the protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:5 are a DNA comprising the
35

nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:16, and so on.

The DNA coding for the precursor protein of the present invention may be any DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence encoding the precursor protein of the present invention as mentioned above. It may also be any one of genomic DNA, genomic DNA library, cDNA derived from the tissues or cells as mentioned above, cDNA library derived from the tissues or cells as mentioned above, and synthetic DNA.

Examples of the DNA coding for the precursor protein of the present invention are (1) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:17, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:17 under a highstringent condition and codes for a protein which is able to produce the abovementioned precursor protein of the present invention,

- (2) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:18, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:18 under a highstringent condition and codes for a protein which is able to produce the above-mentioned precursor protein of the
- 25 present invention, or (3) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:19, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:19 under a highstringent condition and codes for a protein which 30 is able to produce the above-mentioned precursor

protein of the present invention, and so on.

Examples of the DNA which comprises the nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:17 to SEQ ID NO:19 under a highstringent condition are a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence of not less than about 70%,

preferably not less than about 80%, more preferably not less than about 90%, for still better result, not less than about 95% identity to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:17 to SEQ ID NO:19.

5

10

35

The method of the hybridization and the highstringent condition are the same as mentioned-above.

A preferable example of the DNA comprising the DNA coding for the precursor protein having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6 is a DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:17, and so on.

A preferable example of the DNA comprising the DNA coding for the precursor protein having the amino acid 15 sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:7 is a DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:18, and so on.

A preferable example of the DNA comprising the DNA coding for the precursor protein having the amino acid 20 sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:8 is a DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:19, and so on.

The DNA coding for the precursor protein of the present invention may be any DNA comprising a 25 nucleotide sequence encoding the precursor protein of the present invention as mentioned above. It may also be any one of genomic DNA, genomic DNA library, cDNA derived from the tissues or cells as mentioned above, cDNA library derived from the tissues or cells as 30 mentioned above, and synthetic DNA.

Examples of the DNA coding for the partial peptide of the present invention are (1) a DNA comprising a nucleotidze sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:12, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:12 under a highstringent condition and comprising a

partial nucleotide sequence of a nucleotide sequence coding for the protein of the present invention or a substantially equivalent thereto, (2) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:13, or a

- 5 DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:13 under a highstringent condition and comprising a partial nucleotide sequence of a nucleotide sequence coding for the protein of the present invention or a
- 10 substantially equivalent thereto, (3) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:14 under a highstringent condition and comprising a
- 15 partial nucleotide sequence of a nucleotide sequence coding for the protein of the present invention or a substantially equivalent thereto, (4) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide
- 20 sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15 under a highstringent condition and comprising a partial nucleotide sequence of a nucleotide sequence coding for the protein of the present invention or a substantially equivalent
- 25 thereto, or (5) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:15 under a highstringent condition and comprising a partial
- 30 nucleotide sequence of a nucleotide sequence coding for the protein of the present invention or a substantially equivalent thereto, and so on.

Examples of the DNA which comprises the nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:12 to SEQ ID NO:16 under a highstringent condition are a DNA comprising a

38

nucleotide sequence of not less than about 70%, preferably not less than about 80%, more preferably not less than about 90%, for still better result, not less than about 95% identity to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:12 to SEQ ID NO:16.

The method of the hybridization and the highstringent condition are the same as mentioned-above.

Specifically, examples of the DNA coding for the partial peptide having at least one amino acid sequence selected from the amino acid sequences of the 3rd-25th amino acid residues, 27th-36th residues, 43rd-66th residues, 68th-86th residues, 92nd-98th residues, 107th-153rd residues, 155th-168th residues, 172nd-180th

- 15 residues, 189th-240th residues, 256th-262nd residues, 268th-275th residues, 277th-287th residues and 295th-306th residues, 308th-332nd, 336th-347th and/or 351st-377th respectively, of the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 are a DNA having at least one nucleotide sequence selected from sequences of the
- 7th-75th nucleotide sequence, 79th-108th nucleotide sequence, 127th-198th nucleotide sequence, 202nd-258th nucleotide sequence, 274th-294th nucleotide sequence, 319th-459th nucleotide sequence, 463rd-504th nucleotide
- 25 sequence, 514th-540th nucleotide sequence, 565th-720th nucleotide sequence, 766th-786th nucleotide sequence, 802nd-825th nucleotide sequence, 829th-861st nucleotide sequence, 883rd-918th nucleotide sequence, 922nd-996th nucleotide sequence, 1006th-1041st nucleotide sequence, 30 and/or 1051st-1131st nucleotide sequence, respectively, of the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:12

and so on.

The DNA coding for the signal peptide of the present invention may be any DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence encoding the signal peptide of the present invention as mentioned above. It may also be

any one of genomic DNA, genomic DNA library, cDNA derived from the tissues or cells as mentioned above, cDNA library derived from the tissues or cells as mentioned above, and synthetic DNA.

5

Examples of the DNA coding for the signal peptide of the present invention are (1) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:20, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:20

- 10 under a highstringent condition and coding for the peptide having a function as a signal peptide, (2) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:21, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence
- 15 represented by SEQ ID NO:21 under a highstringent condition and coding for the peptide having a function as a signal peptide, (3) a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:22, or a DNA which comprises a nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:22 under a
- highstringent condition and coding for the peptide having a function as a signal peptide, and so on.
- Examples of the DNA which comprises the nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence 25 represented by SEQ ID NO:20 to SEQ ID NO:22 under a highstringent condition are a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence of not less than about 70%, preferably not less than about 80%, more preferably not

less than about 90%, for still better result, not less

30

than about 95% identity to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:20 to SEQ ID NO:22.

The method of the hybridization and the highstringent condition are the same as mentioned-above.

35

A preferable example of the DNA comprising the DNA coding for the signal peptide having the amino acid

sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9 is a DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:20, and so on.

A preferable example of the DNA comprising the DNA 5 coding for the signal peptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:10 is a DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:21, and so on.

A preferable example of the DNA comprising the DNA 10 coding for the signal peptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:11 is a DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:22, and so on.

The DNA encoding the protein, the precursor 15 protein, the partial peptide or the signal peptide of the present invention (hereinafter, these proteins or peptides are sometimes referred to briefly as the protein of the present invention) can be cloned either by PCR amplification using synthetic DNA primers having 20 a partial nucleotide sequence of the DNA coding for the

- protein or by hybridization using the DNA inserted in a suitable vector and labeled DNA fragment or synthetic DNA coding for a part or full region of the protein or the partial peptide of the present invention. The
- 25 hybridization can be carried out by the method described in Molecular Cloning, 2nd (J. Sambrook et al., Cold Spring Harbor Lab. Press, 1989). When a commercially available DNA library is used, the instructions given in the accompanying manual can be 30 followed.

The substitution of the nucleotide sequence of the DNA can be carried out by the per se known method such as Gapped duplex method, Kunkel method and so on by using the known kits such as MutanTM-G (Takara corporation), MutanTM-K (Takara corporation) and so on. The cloned DNA coding for the protein or the

41

partial peptide of the present invention can be used directly or after digestion with a restriction enzyme or after addition of a linker depending on purposes. This DNA may have ATG as the translation initiation codon at the 5' end and TAA, TGA, or TAG as the termination codon at the 3' end. The translation initiation and termination codons can be added by means of suitable DNA adapters.

An expression vector for the protein of the 10 present invention can be constructed by, for example, (a) cutting out an objective DNA fragment from the DNA for the protein of the present invention and (b) ligating the objective DNA fragment with the downstream of a promoter in a suitable expression vector.

15 The vector may include plasmids derived from <u>Escherichia coli</u>, e.g., pBR322, pBR325, pUC12, pUC13, etc.; plasmids derived from <u>Bacillus subtilis</u>, e.g., pUB110, pTP5, pC194, etc.; plasmids derived from yeasts e.g., pSH19, pSH15, etc.; bacteriophages such as λphage: animal virus such as retrovirus, vaccinia virus, etc.; insect virus; and other vecters such as pA1-11, pXT1, pRc/CMV, pRc/RSV, pcDNAI/Neo and so on.

According to the present invention, any promoter
can be used as long as it is appropriate for the host
cell which is used for expressing a gene. When the
host is an animal cell, the promoter includes SR α,
SV40 promoter, LTR promoter, CMV(cytomegalovirus)
promoter, HSV-TK promoter, etc., and CMV promoter and
SR α promoter are preferably used. When the host for

30 the transformation is <u>Escherichia coli</u>, the promoter is preferably trp promoter, lac promoter, recA promoter, λPL promoter, lpp promoter, T7 promoter, etc.. When the host for the transformation is <u>Bacillus</u>, the promoter is preferably SPO1 promoter, SPO2 promoter, 35 penP promoter, etc.. When the host is a yeast, the promoter is preferably PHO5 promoter, PGK promoter, GAP

promoter, ADH promoter, AOX1 promoter, etc.. When the host is an insect cell, the promoter include polyhedrin promoter, P10 promoter, etc..

The expression vectors may, if necessary, further comprise enhancers, splicing signals, polyadenylation signals, selective markers, SV40 duplicate origin (hereinafter referred to as SV40 ori). Examples of selective markers are dihydrofolate reductase (hereinafter referred to as dhfr gene, ampicillin

10 resistant gene (hereinafter referred to as Amp^r), neomycin-resistant gene (hereinafter referred to as Neo^r) and so on. The dhfr gene gives methotrexate (MTX) resistant and Neo gives G418 resistant. Particularly, when the dhfr gene is used as a selective 15 marker against dhfr gene-deficient chinese hamster cell

line, cells transfected by the objective gene can be selected in a thymidine-free medium.

Furthermore, an appropriate signal sequence for a host can be added to the N-terminal side of the

20 protein. When the host is <u>Escherichia coli</u>, the utilizable signal sequences may include PhoA signal sequence, OmpA signal sequence, etc.. When the host is <u>Bacillus</u>, they may include α -amylase signal sequence, subtilisin signal sequence, etc.. When the host is a

25 yeast, they may include MFα signal sequence, SUC2 signal sequence, etc.. When the host is an animal cell, they may include insulin signal sequence, αinterferon signal sequence, antibody molecule signal sequence, etc..

30

A transformant or transfectant is obtained by using the vector thus constructed, which carries the DNA coding for the protein of the present invention.

The host may be, for example, <u>Escherichia</u> species, <u>Bacillus</u> species, yeast cells, insect cells, insects, animal cells, etc..

Examples of Escherichia species include

10

15

43

Escherichia coli K12.DH1 (Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United State of America, Vol. 60, 160 (1968)), JM103 (Nucleic Acids Research, Vol. 9, 309 (1981)), JA221 (Journal of Molecular Biology, Vol. 120, 517 (1978)), HB101 (Journal of molecular Biology, Vol, 41, 459 (1969)), C600

[Genetics, Vol. 39, 440 (1954)), etc..

Examples of <u>Bacillus</u> species are, for example, <u>Bacillus subtilis</u> MI114 (Gene, Vol. 24, 255 (1983)), 207-21 (Journal of Biochemistry, Vol. 95, 87 (1984)), etc..

Examples of yeast cells are, for example, <u>Saccharomyces cerevisiae</u> AH22, AH22R⁻, NA87-11A, DKD-5D or 20B-12, <u>Schizosachcaromyces pombe</u> NCYC1913 or <u>Pichia</u> <u>pastoris</u> KM71, etc..

Examples of insect cells are, for example, <u>Spodoptera frugiperda</u> cell (Sf cell), MG1 cell derived from a center intestine of <u>Trichoplusia ni</u>, High FiveTM cell derived from eggs of <u>Trichoplusia ni</u>, <u>Mamestra</u>

20 <u>brassicae</u>-derived cell, <u>Estigmena</u> <u>acrea</u>-derived cell and so on when virus is AcNPV; and <u>Bombyx mori</u> N cell (BmN cell) and so on when virus is BmNPV. Examples of the Sf cell are, for example, Sf9 cell (ATCC CRL 1711), Sf21 cell [both, Vaughn J.L. et al., In Vivo, 13, 213-217(1977)] and so on.

Examples of insects include a larva of silkworm (Bombyx mori larva) (Maeda et al., Nature, 315, 592(1985)).

Examples of animal cells are, for example, monkey-30 derived COS-7 cell line, Vero cell line, Chinese hamster ovary cell line (hereinafter referred to as CHO cell), dhfr gene-deficient Chinese hamster cell line (hereinafter referred to as CHO(dhfr⁻) cell), mouse L cell, mouse AtT-20, mouse myeloma cell, rat GH3, human 35 FL, 293 cell, C127 cell, BALB3T3 cell, Sp-2/0 cell,

etc.. Among them, CHO cell, CHO(dhfr) cell, 293 cell,

etc. are preferred.

Depending on host cells used, transformation is carried out using standard techniques appropriate to such cells.

5

10

20

25

Transformation of <u>Escherichia</u> species can be carried out in accordance with methods as disclosed in, for example, Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United State of America, Vol. 69, 2110 (1972), and Gene, Vol. 17, 107 (1982), etc..

Transformation of <u>Bacillus</u> species can be carried out in accordance with methods as disclosed in, for example, Molecular & General Genetics, Vol. 168, 111 (1979), etc..

Transformation of yeast cells can be carried out 15 in accordance with methods as disclosed in, for example, Methods in Enzymology, 194, 182-187(1991), etc..

Transformation of insect cells or insects can be carried out in accordance with methods as disclosed in, for example, Bio/Technology, 6, 47-55, (1988).

Transformation of animal cells can be carried out by methods as disclosed in, for example, Cell Engineering, separate vol. 8, New Cell Engineering Experiment Protocol, 263-267(1995) (Shujun Company), Virology, Vol. 52, 456 (1973), etc..

In introducing the expression vector into cells, known methods such as a calcium phosphate method (Graham, F. L. and van der Eb, A. J.: Virology, 52, 456-467(1973)), an electroporation (Neumann, E. et al., EMBO Journal, 1,841-845(1982)), etc. may be used.

The transformants or transfectants wherein the expression vector carrying the DNA coding for the protein can be obtained according to the aforementioned techniques.

Examples of methods for expressing the protein of the present invention stably using animal cells are a

35

45

method for selecting the cells wherein the abovementioned expression vector is integrated on the chromosome by means of clone selection. Briefly, the transformant is first selected using the abovementioned selective marker as an index for selection.

Then the animal cell obtained as such using the selective marker is repeatedly subjected to a clone selection to establish an animal cell strain which stably exhibits a high ability of expressing the

10 protein of the present invention. When a dhfr gene is used as a selective marker, the resistant cells are selected from a culture with a sequentially increased MTX concentration to amplify the DNA coding for the protein of the present invention with dhfr gene in the 15 cells whereby an animal cell strain exhibiting far higher expression can be obtained.

The protein of the present invention or a salt thereof can be also manufactured by culturing the transformant under a condition where the DNA coding for 20 the protein of the present invention can be expressed to express and accumulate the protein of the present invention.

Culture of the transformants (transfectants) of <u>Escherichia</u> or <u>Bacillus</u> species can be carried out 25 preferably in a liquid culture medium. The culture medium may contains carbon sources, nitrogen sources, minerals, etc. which are necessary for growing the transformants. The carbon sources may include glucose, dextrin, soluble starch, sucrose, etc.. The nitrogen 30 sources may include organic or inorganic substances

- such as ammonium salts, nitrates, corn steep liquor, peptone, casein, meat extracts, bean-cakes, potato extracts, etc.. Examples of the minerals may include calcium chloride, sodium dihydrogen phosphate,
- 35 magnesium chloride, etc.. It is further allowable to add yeast extracts, vitamines, growth-promoting

factors, etc.. It is suitable that the pH of culture medium is at about 5 to 8.

The culture medium for Escherichia species is, for example, preferably M9 medium which contains glucose and casamino acids (Miller, Journal of Experiments in Molecular Genetics, 431-433, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, New York, (1972). If necessary, drugs such as 3ß-indolyl acrylic acid can be added to the medium to improve efficiency of the promoter. In the case of

10 Escherichia species as a host, the culture is carried out usually at about 15 to 43°C for about 3 to 24 hours. When necessary, aeration and stirring may be applied. In the case of <u>Bacillus</u> species as a host, the culture is carried out usually at about 30 to 40°C 15 for about 6 to 24 hours. When necessary, aeration and stirring may also be applied.

In the case of yeast transformant cells, the culture medium used may include, for example, Burkholder minimum medium (Bostian, K.L. et al.,

- 20 Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United State of America, Vol. 77, 4505 (1980)), SD medium containing 0.5% casamino acid (Bitter, G.A. et al., Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United State of America, Vol. 81, 5330 (1984)),
- 25 It is preferable that the pH of the culture etc.. medium is adjusted to be from about 5 to 8. The culture is carried out usually at about 20 to 35°C for about 24 to 72 hours. When necessary, aeration and stirring may be applied.

30 In the case of the transformants (or transfectants) of insect cells or insects, the culture medium used may include the Grace's insect medium supplemented with additives such as inactivated 10% bovine serum (Grace, T.C.C., Nature, 195, 788 (1962)). It is preferable that the pH of the culture medium is adjusted to be about 6.2 to 6.4. The culture is

usually carried out at about 27°C for about 3 to 5 days. When necessary, aeration and stirring may be applied.

In the case of the transformants (or transfectants) of animal cells, the culture medium used may include MEM medium (Science, Vol. 122, 501 (1952)), DMEM medium (Virology, Vol. 8, 396 (1959)), RPMI 1640 medium (Journal of the American Medical Association, Vol. 199, 519 (1967)), 199 medium (Proceedings of the

Society of the Biological Medicine, Vol. 73, 1 (1950)), etc. which are containing, for example, about 5 to 20% of fetal calf serum. It is preferable that the pH is from about 6 to 8. The culture is usually carried out at about 30 to 40°C for about 15 to 60 hours. When necessary, medium exchange, aeration and stirring may be applied. Especially when CHO (dhfr-) cells and dhfr selective marker gene are used, it is preferred to use DMEM medium containing dialyzed fetal bovine serum which rarely contains thymidine.

Separation and purification of the protein from the above-mentioned cultures can be carried out according to the methods described herein below.

To extract the protein from the cultured medium, microorganisms, insects cells or animal cells are collected by known methods after the culture, suspended in a suitable buffer solution, disrupted by sonication, lysozyme treatment and/or freezing and thawing, etc. and, then, a crude protein extract is obtained by centrifugation or filtration. Other conventional extraction or isolation methods can be applied. The buffer solution may contain a protein-denaturing agent such as urea or guanidine hydrochloride or a surfactant

In the case where proteins are secreted into culture media, supernatants are separated from the microorganisms, insect cells or animal cells after

such as Triton $X-100^{TM}$.

20

25

30

culture and collected by known methods. The culture supernatant containing the protein can be purified by suitable combinations of known methods for separation, isolation and purification. The known methods of

- 5 separation, isolation and purification may include methods which utilizes a difference in solubility, such as salting out or sedimentation with solvents, methods which utilizes chiefly a difference in the molecular size or weight, such as dialysis, ultrafiltration, gel
- 10 filtration and SDS-polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis, methods utilizing a difference in the electric charge, such as ion-exchange chromatography, methods utilizing specific affinity such as affinity chromatography, methods utilizing a difference in the hydrophobic
- 15 property, such as reversed-phase high-performanceliquid chromatography, and methods utilizing a difference in the isoelectric point such as isoelectric electrophoresis, etc..
- In cases where the protein thus obtained is in a 20 free form, the free-form protein can be converted to a salt thereof by known methods or method analogous thereto. In case where the protein thus obtained is in a salt form vice versa, the protein salt can be converted to a free form or to another salt by known 25 methods or method analogous thereto.

The protein produced by the transformant can be arbitrarily modified or a polypeptide can be partly removed therefrom, by a suitable protein-modifying enzyme before or after the purification. The protein-

- 30 modifying enzyme may include trypsin, chymotrypsin, arginyl endopeptidase, protein kinase, glycosidase, etc.. The amount of the protein of the present invention thus obtained can be measured by a binding assay with a labeled ligand or by an enzyme
- 35 immunoassays (enzyme linked immunoassays) using specific antibodies.

49

The antibodies against the protein, the precursor protein, or the partial peptide of the present invention, or a salt thereof are any antibodies such as polyclonal antibodies and monoclonal antibodies which can recognize the protein, the precursor protein, or the partial peptide of the present invention, or a

salt thereof (hereinafter referred to as the protein of the present invention).

The antibodies against the protein of the present 10 invention may be manufactured by methods per se known to those of skill in the art or methods similar thereto, using the protein of the present invention as antigen. For example, monoclonal antibodies and/or polyclonal antibodies can be manufactured by the method 15 as given below.

Preparation of Monoclonal Antibody:

 (a) Preparation of Monoclonal Antibody-Producing Cells The protein of the present invention is administered to warm-blooded animals either solely or
 together with a carrier or a diluent to the site favorable for antibody production. In order to potentiate the antibody productivity upon the administration, complete Freund's adjuvant or incomplete Freund's adjuvant may be administered. The
 administration is usually carried out once every 2 to 6

- weeks and 2 to 10 times in total. Examples of the applicable warm-blooded animals are monkeys, rabbits, dogs, guinea pigs, mice, rats, sheep, goats and fowls. The use of mice or rats is preferred.
- 30 In establishing cells which produce monoclonal antibodies, an animal with the detectable antibody titer is selected from animals (e.g. mice) immunized with antigens, then spleen or lymph node is collected after 2 to 5 days from the final immunization and 35 antibody-producing cells contained therein are fused with myeloma cells derived from homogeneous or

heterogeneous animals to obtain monoclonal antibodyproducing hybridomas. Measurement of the antibody titer in antisera may, for example, be carried out by reacting a labeled protein, which will be mentioned later, with the antiserum followed by measuring the binding activity of the labeling agent with the

antibody. The cell fusion may be carried out, for example, by the method of Koehler and Milstein (Nature, 256, 495, 1975). Examples of the fusion accelerator 10 are polyethylene glycol (PEG), Sendai virus, etc. and the use of PEG is preferred.

Examples of the myeloma cells are those derived from warm-blooded animals such as NS-1, P3U1, SP2/0, AP-1, etc. and the use of P3U1 is preferred. The

- 15 preferred fusion ratio of the numbers of antibodyproducing cells used (spleen cells) to the numbers of myeloma cells is within a range of about 1:1 to 20:1. When PEG (preferably, PEG 1000 to PEG 6000) is added at a concentration of about 10 to 80% followed by
- incubating at 20 to 40°C, preferably, at 30 to 37°C, for 1 to 10 minutes, an efficient cell fusion can be carried out.

Various methods may be applied for screening a hybridoma which produces a monoclonal antibody. For 25 example, a supernatant of hybridoma culture is added to a solid phase (e.g. microplate) to which the protein antigen is adsorbed either directly or with a carrier, then anti-immunoglobulin antibody (anti-mouse immunoglobulin antibody is used when the cells used for 30 the cell fusion are those of mouse) which is labeled with a radioactive substance, an enzyme or the like, or protein A is added thereto and then monoclonal antibodies bound on the solid phase are detected; or a supernatant of the hybridoma culture is added to the solid phase to which anti-immunoglobulin or protein A

35

is adsorbed, and then the protein labeled with a

5

radioactive substance or an enzyme is added and monoclonal antibodies bound with the solid phase is detected.

- Selection and cloning of the monoclonal antibodyproducing hybridoma may be carried out by methods per se known to those of skill in the art or methods similar thereto. Usually, it is carried out in a medium for animal cells, containing HAT (hypoxanthine, aminopterin and thymidine). With respect to a medium
- 10 for the selection, for the cloning and for the growth, any medium may be used so far as hybridoma is able to grow therein. Examples of the medium are an RPMI 1640 medium (Dainippon Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., Japan) containing 1 to 20% (preferably 10 to 20%) of fetal
- 15 calf serum (FCS), GIT medium (Wako Pure Chemical, Japan) containing 1 to 20% of fetal calf serum and a suitable serum-free medium for hybridoma (SFM-101; Nissui Seiyaku, Japan). The culture temperature is usually 20 to 40°C and, preferably, about 37°C. The
- 20 culture period is usually from five days to three weeks and, preferably, one to two weeks. The culture is usually carried out in 5% carbon dioxide gas. The antibody titer of the supernatant of the hybridoma culture may be measured by the same manner as in the
- 25 above-mentioned measurement of the antibody titer in the antiserum.

(b) Purification of the Monoclonal Antibody

The separation and purification of the monoclonal antibody may be carried out by methods for

- 30 separating/purifying immunoglobulin such as saltingout, precipitation with alcohol, isoelectric precipitation, electrophoresis, adsorption/deadsorption using ion exchangers such as DEAE, ultracentrifugation, gel filtration, specific purifying methods in which
- 35 only an antibody is collected by treatment with an active adsorbent such as an antigen-binding solid

phase, protein A or protein G and the bond is dissociated whereupon the antibody is obtained. Preparation of Polyclonal Antibody:

The polyclonal antibody of the present invention 5 can be produced by per se known methods or methods analogous thereto. The method comprises preparing an immunogen (antigen protein) per se or a conjugate of an imunogen with a carrier protein, immunizing a warmblooded animal in the same manner as described for the

production of the monoclonal antibody, harvesting a 10 fraction containing the antibody against the protein of the present invention from the immunized animal, and purifying the harvested antibody.

Referring to the immunogen-carrier protein 15 conjugate for use in the immunization of a warm-blooded animal, the kind of carrier protein and the ratio of the carrier and hapten are not particularly restricted only if the production of the antibody against the hapten conjugated with the particular carrier protein 20 and used for immunization proceeds efficiently. Thus, for example, bovine serum albumin, bovine thyroglobulin, hemocyanine, or the like is coupled in the weight ratio of about 0.1 to 20, preferably about 1to about 5, to unity of the hapten.

A variety of condensing agents can be used for this coupling between the hapten and the carrier. Thus, for example, a glutaraldehyde, carbodiimide, maleimide, or a thiol or dithiopyridyl group-containing active ester reagent can be employed.

30 The condensation reaction product is administered to a warm-blooded animal at a site favorable for antibody production, either as it is alone or together with a carrier or diluent. Enhancing antibody production, complete Freund's adjuvant or incomplete 35 Freund's adjuvant may be administered. Administration is carried out generally once in about 2 to 6 weeks for

a total of about 3 to 10 times.

The polyclonal antibody can be harvested from the blood, ascites fluid, or other body fluid, preferably from the blood, of the host warm-blooded animal.

5

10

The polyclonal antibody titer in the antiserum can be determined in the same manner as the determination of monoclonal antibody described hereinbefore. The separation and purification of the polyclonal antibody can be carried out by the same method as that described for the separation and purification of monoclonal antibody.

The antisense DNA having a nucleotide sequence complementary or substantially complementary to the DNA coding for the protein, the precursor protein or the 15 partial peptide of the present invention (hereinafter referred to as the DNA of the present invention) can be any antisense DNA having a nucleotide sequence complementary or substantially complementary to that of the DNA of the present invention and capable of 20 suppressing expression of the DNA.

The nucleotide sequence substantially complementary to the DNA of the present invention may, for example, be a nucleotide sequence having an identity of not less than about 70%, preferably not

- 25 less than about 80%, more preferably not less than about 90%, and for still better results, not less than about 95% to the total nucleotide sequence or partial nucleotide sequence of the nucleotide sequence complementary to that the DNA of the present invention.
- 30 Particularly preferred is an antisense DNA having an identity of not less than about 70%, preferably not less than about 80%, and more preferably not less than about 90%, and for still better results, not less than about 95% to the nucleotide sequence of the domain, of the complete nucleotide sequence complementary to that of the DNA of the present invention, which encodes the

N-terminal region of the protein of the present invention (e.g. the nucleotide sequence of the domain around the initiation codon). The antisense DNA can be synthesized using a known DNA synthesis hardware.

5 The protein, the partial peptide or a salt thereof of the present invention has activities such as a lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity and so on, and transfers the β-acyl group (fatty acid) of lecithin (phosphatidylcholine) to the 3β-OH group of 10 cholesterol, so that it consumes the equivalent moles of lecithin and unesterified cholesterol and produces the equivalent moles of cholesteryl ester and lysolecithin.

Uses for the protein, the precursor protein, the 15 partial peptide or a salt thereof (hereinafter sometimes referred to collectively as the protein, etc. of the present invention), the DNA coding for the protein of the present invention (hereinafter sometimes referred to briefly as the DNA of the present

20 invention), the antibody against the protein, the precursor protein, the partial peptide or a salt thereof of the present invention (hereinafter sometimes referred to as the antibody of the present invention), and the antisense DNA of the present invention are now 25 described.

(1) Medicinal products such as drugs for treating or preventing various diseases

As LCAT concerns a cholesterol metabolism, when there is a mutation or deletion on the DNA coding for 30 the LCAT, or a degree of LCAT is decreasing, various diseases (e.g. arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, hypercalorism, obesity or hypertriglyceridemia) are arisen from. Therefore, the protein of the present invention etc., and the DNA of 35 the present invention is used for a pharmaceutical agent for treating or preventing arteriosclerosis,

atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, hypercalorism, obesity, hypertriglyceridemia.

Moreover, the protein of the present invention having LCAT-like activity can be used as a drug for

treating or preventing arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, obesity, inflammatory diseases, senescence, diseases of brain, and renal disorder.

- For example, when there is a patient who is not able to metabolize cholesterol sufficiently or normally in the cell because of a decrease or a defect of LCAT, the role of the protein of the present invention for said patient can be expected sufficiently or normally by:
- (a) administering the DNA coding for the protein, etc. of the present invention to the patient to express it;
 (b) inserting the DNA coding for the protein, etc. of the present invention into cells to express it and transplanting the cells to said patient, or (c)
 administering the protein, etc. of the present invention to the patient.

When the DNA of the present invention is used as the above-mentioned pharmaceutical agent, said DNA may be used alone or after inserting it into a suitable vector such as retrovirus vector, adenovirus vector, adenovirus-associatedvirus vector, pox virus etc. followed by subjecting the product vector to a conventional means. The DNA can also be administered as "naked" DNA, with physiologically acceptable carriers such as adjuvants toassist in uptake, by "gene" gun or by a catheter such as a catheter with a hydrogel.

If one wishes to use the protein, etc. of the present invention, one would use it in a purified form, preferably in a purity of at least 90%, more preferably at least 95%, still more preferably at least 98% and

most preferably at least 99%.

For example, the protein, etc. of the present invention can be used orally in the form of tablets which may be sugar coated if necessary, capsules,

- 5 elixirs, microcapsules etc., or non-orally in the form of injectable preparations such as aseptic solutions and suspensions in water or other pharmaceutically acceptable liquids. These preparations can be produced by mixing the protein, etc. of the present invention
- 10 with physiologically acceptable carriers, flavoring agents, excipients, vehicles, antiseptics, stabilizers, binders etc. in unit dosage forms required for generally accepted manners of pharmaceutical preparation. Active ingredient contents in these
 15 preparations are set so that an appropriate dose within

the specified range is obtained. Additives which can be mixed in tablets, capsules

etc. include binders such as gelatin, corn starch, tragacanth and gum arabic, excipients such as

- 20 crystalline cellulose, swelling agents such as corn starch, gelatin and alginic acid, lubricants such as magnesium stearate, sweetening agents such as sucrose, lactose and saccharin, and flavoring agents such as peppermint, akamono oil and cherry. When the unit
- 25 dosage form is the capsule, the above-mentioned materials may further incorporate liquid carriers such as oils and fats. Sterile compositions for injection can be formulated by ordinary methods of pharmaceutical preparation such as by dissolving or suspending active
- 30 ingredients, naturally occuring vegetable oils such as sesame oil and coconut oil, etc. in vehicles such as water for injection to create pharmaceutical compositions.

Aqueous liquids for injection include 35 physiological saline and isotonic solutions containing glucose and other auxiliary agents, e.g., D-sorbitol,

D-mannitol and sodium chloride, and may be used in combination with appropriate dissolution aids such as alcohols, e.g., ethanol, polyalcohols, e.g., propylene glycol and polyethylene glycol, nonionic surfactants,

5

20

25

e.g., polysorbate 80[™] and HCO-50 etc. Oily liquids include sesame oil and soybean oil, and may be used in combination with dissolution aids such as benzyl benzoate and benzyl alcohol. Furthermore the abovementioned materials may also be formulated with

10 buffers, e.g., phosphate buffer and sodium acetate buffer; soothing agents, e.g., benzalkonium chloride, procaine hydrochloride; stabilizers, e.g., human serum albumin, polyethylene glycol; preservatives, e.g., benzyl alcohol, phenol; antioxidants etc. Normally, an 15 appropriate ample is filled in with the thus-prepared pharmaceutical composition such as an injectable liquid.

The vector comprising the DNA of the present invention can be formulated as well as mentioned above, and usually can be used non-orally.

Because the thus-obtained preparation is safe and of low toxicity, it can be administered to humans or mammals (e.g., rat, mouse, guinia pig, rabbit, sheep, pig, bovine, horse, cat, dog, monkey, etc.).

The dose of the protein, etc. of the present invention may vary depending on subject disease, subject of administration, way of administration, and so on. When the protein, etc. of the present invention is used, for example, for treating hyperlipidemia by

30 oral administration, the dose of the protein, etc. of the present invention is normally about 0.1 to 100mg, preferably 1.0 to 50mg, and more preferably 1.0 to 20mg per day for an adult human (weighing 60 kg). When the protein, etc. of the present invention is used, for 35 example, for treating hyperlipidemia by non-oral administration, it is advantageous to administer the

protein, etc. of the present invention in the form of injectable preparation at a daily dose of about 0.01 to 30 mg, preferably about 0.1 to 20 mg, and more preferably about 0.1 to 10 mg per administration by an

5 intravenous injection for an adult human (weighing 60 kg), depending on subject of administration, subject disease and so on. For other animal species, corresponding does as converted per 60 kg weight can be administered.

10 (2) Screening for candidate medicinal compounds Since the protein etc. of the present invention has LCAT-like activity, any compound or salt that stimulates the function (e.g. LCAT activity) of the protein etc. of the invention can be used as a

15 pharmaceutical preparation such as a drug for treating or preventing arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, atherosclerosis hypercalorism, obesity, hypertriglyceridemia, inflammatory diseases, senescence, diseases of brain, renal disorder and other 20 diseases.

Among them, the protein etc. of the present invention can be used for a drug for treating on preventing arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, obesity, inflammatory diseases, senescence, diseases of brain, and renal disorder.

On the other hand, any compound or salt that inhibits the function of the protein etc. of the invention can also be used as a pharmaceutical preparation such as a drug for treating or preventing malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia, inflammatory diseases, Tangier disease (analphalipoproteinemia), and other diseases.

Therefore, the protein etc. of the present invention is of value as a screening reagent for those compounds and salts which activate or inhibit the function of the protein or equivalent of the present

35

30

30

invention.

The present invention, therefore, provides (1) a screening method for those compounds or salt thereof which stimulate the function (e.g. LCAT-like activity) of the protein, the partial peptide, or a salt thereof of the present invention (hereinafter sometimes referred to briefly as an agonist) or those compounds or a salt thereof which inhibit the function of the protein, the partial peptide or a salt thereof 10 of the present invention (hereinafter sometimes referred to briefly as an antagonist), which comprises using the protein, the partial peptide, or a salt thereof of the invention.

More specifically, the present invention provides (2) a screening method for said agonist or antagonist, which comprises comparing the case (i) in which the protein, the partial peptide, or a salt thereof of the invention is exposed to lecithin and unesterified cholesterol with (ii) the case in which the protein, the partial peptide, or a salt thereof of the invention is exposed to lecithin, unesterified cholesterol, and a test compound.

Typically, this screening method comprises assaying the LCAT-like activity of the protein etc. of the invention in the above-mentioned cases (i) and (ii) and comparing the results.

For use in the present invention, lecithin may for example be a commercial egg white lecithin (e.g. Sigma).

For use in the present invention, unesterified cholesterol may for example be a [¹⁴C]-labeled cholesterol (e.g. Amersham).

The screening method according to the present invention is preferably practiced using a

35 proteoliposomal preparation containing such lecithin and unesterified cholesterol. This proteoliposomal

preparation contains Apo A-1, [¹⁴C]-cholesterol, and egg white lecithin in a molar ratio of 0.8:12.5:250.

The test compound that can be used includes but is not limited to peptides, proteins, nonpeptides, synthetic compounds, fermentation products, cell extracts, plant extracts, and animal tissue extracts. Those compounds may be novel compounds or known compounds.

For use in the above screening method, the protein 10 etc. of the present invention is suspended in a suitable screening buffer to prepare a sample of the protein etc. of the invention. The buffer mentioned above may be any buffer solution that does not interfere with the reaction of the protein etc. of the 15 present invention with lecithin and unesterified

cholesterol, thus including phosphate buffer and Tris-HCl buffer within the pH range of about 4-10 (preferably pH 6-8).

The LCAT activity of the protein etc. of the 20 present invention can be assayed by the method described in Lipoprotein Analysis (Converse, C.A. and Skinner, R.E. (eds), 1992, IRL Press, Oxford, the chapter authored by Gillet, M.P.T. and Owen, J.S. (pp. 187-201), either as such or as modified.

When a test compound enhanced LCAT activity in case (ii) by not less than about 20%, preferably not less than 30%, more preferably not less than 50%, as compared with case (i), the particular compound can be adopted as an agonist of the LCAT activity of the protein etc. of the invention.

Conversely, when a test compound inhibited LCAT activity in case (ii) by not less than about 20%, preferably not less than about 30%, more preferably not less than about 50%, as compared with case (i), the particular compound can be adopted as an antagonist of the LCAT activity of the protein etc. of the present

35

30

10

15

20

invention. The screening kit according to the present invention includes the protein of the invention, a precursor protein or fragment peptide thereof, or a salt of any of them. A typical screening kit according to the present invention is as follows. [Screening reagents] (1) Screening buffer Tris-HCl buffer (pH 7.4), human serum albumin (2) Protein sample The protein, precursor protein, fragment peptide, or salt according to the present invention (3) Proteoliposomal preparation $[^{14}C]$ -cholesterol $(10^5 \text{ cpm/ml})/$ Apo Al/[¹⁴C]cholesterol/ egg white lecithin (molar proportions: 0.8:12.5:250) (4) Detection Thin-layer chromatography [Method] LCAT activity can be assayed by using said solution of the present protein etc. of the invention and said proteoliposomal preparation. Typically, the proteoliposomal preparation can be prepared by mixing Apo A-1, [¹⁴C]-cholesterol, and egg white lecithin in the molar proportions of 0.8:12.5:250 and incubating the mixture at 37°C for 30 minutes. [Protocol] Incubate the protein solution, the proteoliposomal preparation, and a test compound at 37°C for 1 hour, isolate the product cholesteryl ester by thin-layer chromatography using hexane/diethyl ether/acetic acid (83:16:1) as developer, and assay. The results can be expressed in nanomoles of free cholesterol esterified

- 35 The compound or salt obtained according to the above screening protocol or by using the above-
- 30

25

per hour.

mentioned screening kit of the invention is a compound (e.g. a member of the class consisting of peptides, proteins, nonpeptides, synthetic compounds, fermentation products, cell extracts, plant extracts,

5

animal tissue extracts, plasma, etc.) which either activates or inhibits the function (e.g. LCAT-like activity) of the protein etc. of the present invention.

As the salt of such a compound, the same kind of salt as the salt of the protein of the invention, 10 mentioned-above can be used.

> The compound which activates the function (e.g. LCAT-like activity) of the protein etc. of the present invention can be used as a drug, e.g. a drug for treating or preventing arteriosclerosis,

- 15 atherosclerosis, atherosclerosis hyperlipidemia, hypercalorism, obesity, hypertriglyceridemia, inflammatory diseases, senescence, diseases of brain, renal disorder and other diseases.
- Among them the protein etc. of the present 20 invention can be used for a drug for treating on preventing arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, obesity, senescence, diseases of brain, and renal disorder.
- On the other hand, the compound which inhibits the function of the protein or equivalent of the invention can be used as a drug, e.g. a drug for treating or preventing malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia, inflammatory diseases, Tangier disease, and other diseases.
- When the compound obtained by the screening method of the present invention or by using the screening kit of the present invention is used as agent for treating or preventing the diseases mentioned above, it can be formulated to tablets, capsules, slixirs,
- 35 microcapsules, aspetic solution, suspensions or the like in the same way as the pharmaceutical composition

comprising the protein, etc. of the present invention as mentioned above.

Because the thus-obtained preparation is safe and of low toxicity, it can be administered to humans or mammals (e.g., rat, mouse, guinia pig, rabbit, sheep, pig, bovine, horse, cat, dog, monkey, etc.).

The dose of the protein, etc. of the present invention may vary depending on subject disease, subject of administration, and so on. When the compound which promotes the function of the protein of the present invention (e.g. LCAT-like activity, etc.) is used, for example, for treating hyperlipidemia by oral administration, the dose of the compound is normally about 0.1 to 100 mg, preferably 1.0 to 50 mg, and more preferably 1.0 to 20 mg per day for an adult human (weighing 60 kg). When the compound which promotes the function of the protein of the present invention (e.g. LCAT-like activity, etc.) is used, for example, for treating hyperlipidemia by non-oral

- administration, it is advantageous to administer the compound in the form of injectable preparation at a daily dose of about 0.01 to 30 mg, preferably about 0.1 to 20 mg, and more preferably about 0.1 to 10 mg per administration by an intravenous injection for an adult
- 25 human (weighing 60 kg), depending on subject of administration, subject disease and so on. For other animal species, corresponding does as converted per 60 kg weight can be administered.

When the compound which inhibits the function of 30 the protein of the present invention (e.g. LCAT-like activity, etc.) is used, for example, for treating abetalipoproteinemia by oral administration, the dose of the compound is normally about 0.1 to 100 mg, preferably 1.0 to 50 mg, and more preferably 1.0 to 20 35 mg per day for an adult human (weighing 60 kg). When the compound which inhibits the function of the protein

10

5

15

of the present invention (e.g. LCAT-like activity, etc.) is used, for example, for treating abetalipoproteinemia by non-oral administration, it is advantageous to administer the compound in the form of

- 5 injectable preparation at a daily dose of about 0.01 to 30 mg, preferably about 0.1 to 20 mg, and more preferably about 0.1 to 10 mg per administration by an intravenous injection for an adult human (weighing 60 kg), depending on subject of administration, subject
- 10 disease and so on. For other animal species, corresponding does as converted per 60 kg weight can be administered.

(3) Quantitative determination of the protein of the present invention

- 15 The antibody of the present invention is capable of specifically recognizing the protein, etc. of the present invention and, accordingly, it can be used for quantitative determination of the protein, etc. of the present invention in test liquid samples and
- 20 particularly for quantitative determination by sandwich immunoassays.

Thus, the present invention provides, for example, the following methods:

(i) a quantitative determination of the protein, etc.

25 of the present invention in a test liquid sample, which comprises

(a) competitively reacting the test liquid sample and a labeled protein, etc. of the present invention with the antibody of the present invention, and

30

35

(b) measuring the ratio of the labeled protein, etc.of the present invention binding with said antibody;and

(ii) a quantitative determination of the protein, etc.of the present invention in a test liquid sample, which comprises

(a) reacting the test liquid sample with an antibody

20

65

immobilized on an insoluble carrier and a labeled antibody simultaneously or continuously, and (b) measuring the activity of the labeling agent on the insoluble carrier, wherein one antibody is capable of recognizing the N-terminal region of the protein, etc. of the present invention while another antibody is capable of recognizing the C-terminal region of the protein, etc. of the present invention.

When the monoclonal antibody of the present invention recognizing a protein, etc. of the present invention (hereinafter, sometimes referred to as "monoclonal antibody of the present invention") is used, the quantity of the protein, etc. of the present invention can be measured and, moreover, the protein, etc. of the present invention can be detected by means of a tissue staining, etc. as well. For such an object, antibody molecules per se may be used, or F(ab')₂ Fab' or Fab fractions of the antibody molecule may also be used.

There is no particular limitation for the measuring method using the antibody of the present invention and any measuring method may be used so far as it relates to a method in which the amount of antibody, antigen or antibody-antigen complex,

- 25 depending on or corresponding to the amount of antigen, e.g. the amount of the protein, etc. of the present invention in the liquid sample to be measured, is detected by a chemical or a physical means and then calculated using a standard curve prepared by a
- 30 standard solution containing the known amount of antigen. For exmaple, nephrometry, competitive method, immunometric method and sandwich method are suitably used and, in terms of sensitivity and specificity, the sandwich method which will be described herein later is 35 particularly preferred.

Examples of the labeling agent used in the

measuring method using the labeling substance are radioisotopes, enzymes, fluorescent substances, luminescent substances, colloids, magnetic substances, etc.. Examples of the radioisotope are [¹²⁵I], [¹³¹I],

- 5 $[^{3}H]$ and $[^{14}C]$. Preferred examples of the enzyme are those which are stable and with much specific activity, such as β -galactosidase, β -glucosidase, alkaline phosphatase, peroxidase and malate dehydrogenase. Examples of the fluorescent substance are
- 10 fluorescamine, fluorescein isothiocyanate, etc.. Examples of the luminescent substance are luminol, luminol derivatives, luciferin, lucigenin, etc.. Further, a biotin-avidin system may also be used for binding an antibody or antigen with a labeling agent.

20

15

or antibodies, a physical adsorption may be used or a chemical binding which is usually used for insolubilization or immobilization of proteins or enzymes may be used as well. Examples of the carrier are insoluble polysaccharides such as agarose, dextran and cellulose; synthetic resins such as polystyrene, polyacrylamide and silicone; glass; etc..

In insolubilization (immobilization) of antigens

In a sandwich method, the test liquid is allowed to react with an insolubilized monoclonal antibody of the present invention (the first reaction), then it is allowed to react with another labeled monoclonal antibody of the present invention (the second reaction) and the activity of the labeling agent on the insoluble carrier is measured whereupon the amount of the

30 protein, etc. of the present invention in the test liquid can be determined. The first reaction and the second reaction may be conducted reversibly or simultaneously or they may be conducted with an interval. The type of the labeling agent and the 35 method of insolubilization may be the same as those mentioned hereinbefore. In the immunoassay by means of

10

15

20

25

67

a sandwich method, it is not always necessary that the antibody used for the labeled antibody and the antibody for the solid phase is one type or one species but, with an object of improving the measuring sensitivity, etc., a combination of two or more antibodies may be used as well.

In the method of measuring the protein, etc. of the present invention by the sandwich method of the present invention, the preferred monoclonal antibodies of the present invention used for the first and the second reactions are antibodies wherein their sites binding to the protein of the present invention are different from each other. Thus, antibodies used in the first and the second reactions are those wherein, when an antibody used in the second reaction recognizes the C-terminal region of the protein, etc. of the present invention, then another antibody recognizing the site other than C-terminal regions, e.g. recognizing the N-terminal region, is preferably used in the first reaction.

The monoclonal antibody of the present invention may be used in a measuring system other than the sandwich method such as a competitive method, an immunometric method and a nephrometry.

In the competitive method, an antigen in the test solution and a labeled antigen are allowed to react with an antibody in a competitive manner, then an unreacted labeled antigen (F) and a labeled antigen (B) binding with an antibody are separated (i.e. B/F

30 separation) and the labeled amount of any of B and F is measured whereupon the amount of the antigen in the test solution is determined. With respect to the method for such a reaction, there are a liquid phase method in which a soluble antibody is used as the 35 antibody and the B/F separation is conducted by

polyethylene glycol, a second antibody to the above-

PCT/JP98/01643

68

mentioned antibody, etc.; and a solid phase method in which an immobilized antibody is used as the first antibody or a soluble antibody is used as the first antibody while an immobilized antibody is used as the second antibody.

In the immunometric method, an antigen in the test solution and an immobilized antigen are subjected to a competitive reaction with a certain amount of a labeled antibody followed by separation into solid and liquid phases or the antigen in the test solution and an excess amount of labeled antibody are allowed to react, then an immobilized antigen is added to bind an unreacted labeled antibody with the solid phase and separated into solid and liquid phases. After that, the labeled amount of any of the phases is measured to determine the antigen amount in the test solution.

In the nephrometry, the amount of insoluble sediment which is produced as a result of the antigenantibody reaction in a gel or in a solution is measured. Even when the antigen amount in the test solution is small and only a small amount of the sediment is obtained, a laser nephrometry wherein scattering of laser is utilized can be suitably used.

In applying each of those immunological measuring 25 methods (immunoassays) to the measuring method of the present invention, it is not necessary to set up any special condition, operation, etc. therefor. A measuring system (assay system) for the protein of the present invention may be constructed taking the 30 technical consideration of the persons skilled in the art into consideration in the conventional conditions and operations for each of the methods. With details of those conventional technical means, a variety of reviews, reference books, etc. may be referred to.

They are, for example, Hiroshi Irie (ed): "Radioimmunoassay" (Kodansha, Japan, 1974); Hiroshi

15

5

10

20

Irie (ed): "Radioimmunoassay; Second Series" (Kodansha, Japan, 1979); Eiji Ishikawa et al. (ed): "Enzyme Immunoassay" (Igaku Shoin, Japan, 1978); Eiji Ishikawa et al. (ed): "Enzyme Immunoassay" (Second Edition)

5

(Igaku Shoin, Japan, 1982); Eiji Ishikawa et al. (ed): "Enzyme Immunoassay" (Third Edition) (Igaku Shoin, Japan, 1987); "Methods in Enzymology" Vol. 70 (Immunochemical Techniques (Part A)); ibid. Vo. 73 (Immunochemical Techniques (Part B)); ibid. Vo. 74 (Immunochemical Techniques (Part C)); ibid. Vo. 84 (Immunochemical Techniques (Part D: Selected Immunoassays)); ibid. Vol. 92 (Immunochemical Techniques (Part E: Monoclonal Antibodies and General Immunoassay Methods)); ibid. Vol. 121 (Immunochemical Techniques (Part I: Hybridoma Technology and Monoclonal Antibodies)) (Academic Press); etc.

By using the antibody of the present invention in the above manner, the protein of the present invention can be assayed with high sensitivity.

20 In addition, when decrease in concentration of the protein, etc. of the present invention is detected by determining the concentration of the protein, etc. of the present invention by using the antibody against the protein of the present invention, it may lead, with

25 high probability, to the diagnosis of various diseases such as arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, hypercalorism, obesity, hypertriglyceridemia, inflammatory diseases, senescence, diseases of brain, renal disorder and so 30 on.

When increase in concentration of the protein, etc. of the present invention is detected, it may lead, with high probability, to the diagnosis of various diseases such as malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia or Tangier disease and so on.

Thus, the antibody of the present invention is

10

15

10

70

useful as a diagnostic agent for the above-mentioned diseases.

Furthermore, the antibody of the present invention can be used for the purpose of detecting the protein of the present invention which may be present in test samples such as body fluids or tissues. The antibody can also be used for the construction of an antibody column for purification of the protein of the present invention, detection of the protein of the present invention in the fractions in the course of purification, and analysis of the behavior of the protein of the present invention in the test cell.

(4) Gene diagnostic agent

By using the DNA of the present invention as a 15 probe, for instance, an abnormality (gene abnormality) of the DNA or mRNA coding for the protein of the present invention or its partial peptide in humans or mammals (e.g. rat, mouse, guinea pig, rabbit, sheep, swine, bovine, horse, cat, dog, monkey, chimpanzee,

- 20 etc.) can be detected. Therefore, the DNA of the present invention is useful as a gene diagnostic agent for the damage to the DNA or mRNA, mutation thereof, or decreased expression thereof, or increased expression or over expression of the DNA or mRNA.
- For example, when the increase of the mRNA coding for the protein, etc. or the increase of the protein, etc. of the present invention is detected, it may be lead to the diagnosis of malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia or Tangier disease, etc.
- 30 On the other hand, the deficit or lack of the DNA or mRNA or the decrease of the protein, or a mutation of the DNA is detected by the PCR-SSCP assay etc. is detected, it may be lead to the diagnosis of arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, 15 hypercalorism, obesity, hypertriglyceridemia, inflammatory diseases, senescence, diseased of brain,
10

renal disorder, etc.

The above-mentioned gene diagnosis using the DNA of the present invention can be carried out by, for example, the per se known Northern hybridization assay or PCR-SSCP assay (Genomics, 5, 874-879 (1989); Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the

United States of America, 86, 2766-2770 (1989)).

When increase in expression of the mRNA coding for the protein, etc. of the present invention is detected by Northern hybridization assay, it may lead, with high probability, to the diagnosis of malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia or Tangier disease, etc.

When decrease in expression of the mRNA or a mutation of the DNA is detected by the PCR-SSCP assay 15 is detected it may lead, with high probability, to the diagnosis of arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, hypercalorism, obesity,

hypertriglyceridemia, etc.

(5) Pharmaceutical composition containing the antisense20 DNA

The antisense DNA which is capable of complementarily binding to the DNA coding for the protein, etc. of the present invention and suppresses the expression of the DNA and the protein, etc. of the present invention is capable of inhibiting the function of the protein, etc. or the DNA coding for the protein, etc. of the present invention which show the abovementioned activities in vivo. Therefore, this antisense DNA is used for an agent for treating or preventing various diseases such as malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia or Tangier disease, etc.

When the antisense DNA is used for the agent for treating or preventing the diseases mentioned above, it can be formulated in the same way as the composition for treating or preventing the disease mentioned above containing the DNA of the present invention.

35

25

The DNA may be used alone or after inserting it into a suitable vector such as retrovirus vector, adenovirus vector, adenovirus-associated virus vector,

5

20

pox virus etc. followed by subjecting the product vector to a conventional means. The DNA can be administered as "naked" DNA, or with physiologically acceptable carriers such as adjuvants to assist in uptake, by "gene" gun or by a catheter such as a catheter with a hydrogel.

In addition, this antisense DNA can be used as a 10 diagnostic oligonucleotide probe for investigating the presence of the DNA of the present invention or the status of its expression in various tissues and cells. Pharmaceutical compositions containing the (6)15 antibody of the present invention

Of the antibody according to the present invention, those species which neutralize the activity of the protein, etc. of the present invention can be used as drugs, such as an agent for treating or preventing diseases such as malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia or Tangier disease, etc.

The above-mentioned composition for treating or preventing the diseases mentioned above containing the antibody of the present invention can be administered 25 either orally or otherwise to human and other mammals (e.g. rat, rabbit, sheep, swine, cattle, cat, dog, monkey), in the form of an antibody solution as such or in the form of a pharmaceutical composition having an appropriate dosage form.

30 The dosage is dependent on the recipient, target disease, symptom, administration route, and other Generally, however, for treating or factors. preventing abetalipoproteinemia in a human adult, for instance, the antibody capable of neutralizing the activity of the protein, etc. of the present invention can be administered, by the intravenous route, in a

73

single dose of about 0.01 to 20 mg/kg body weight, preferably 0.1 to 10 mg/kg body weight, or more preferably about 0.1 to 5 mg/kg body weight, about 1 to 5 times a day, or preferably about 1 to 3 times a day. For administration by other routes and for oral administration, the dosage can be selected using the above dosage schedule as a reference. In case of presenting with particularly severe symptoms, the dosage may be increased according to the condition.

10 The antibody of the present invention which neutralizes the activity of the protein, etc. of the present invention can be administered either as it is or in the form of a suitable pharmaceutical composition. The pharmaceutical composition comprises 15 the antibody or its salt and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier, diluent, or excipient. The composition can be provided in various dosage forms suited for oral administration or non-oral administration.

The composition for oral administration, for instance, includes solid and liquid dosage forms such as tablets (including dragees, film-coated tablets), pills, granules, powders, capsules (including soft capsules), syrup, emulsion, suspension, etc. Such dosage forms can be manufactured by the per se known

25 dosage forms can be manufactured by the per se known procedures and contain a carrier, diluent or excipient which is generally included in pharmaceutical formulations. The carrier or excipient for tablets includes but is not limited to lactose, starch, 30 sucrose, and magnesium stearate.

The composition for non-oral administration may for example an injectable product or a suppository. The injectable product includes intravenous, subcutaneous, intradermal, intramuscular, drip, and other injections. Such injections can be prepared by the per se known procedures, for example by dissolving,

20

suspending, or emulsifying the antibody or salt in a sterile aqueous or oily vehicle which is generally used in the manufacture of injectable products. The aqueous vehicle for injections includes physiological saline

- 5 and various isotonic solutions containing glucose and/or the like and may be supplemented with a suitable solubilizer such as alcohols (e.g. ethanol), polyols (e.g. propylene glycol, polyethylene glycol), nonionic surfactants [polysorbate 80, HCO-50 (polyoxyethylene(50
- 10 mol)-hydrogenated castor oil adduct)], etc. The oily vehicle includes but is not limited to sesame oil and soybean oil. Benzyl benzoate, benzyl alcohol, etc. may also be used as solubilizers. Injections thus prepared are provided as filled in suitable ampules.
- 15 Suppositories for rectal administration can be manufactured by mixing said antibody or salt with any of the conventional suppository bases.

The above pharmaceutical composition for oral or non-oral administration can be conveniently provided in 20 unit dosage forms suited for delivery of the unit dose of the active ingredient. The unit dosage form may for example be the above-mentioned tablet, pill, capsule, injection (ampule) or suppository. Preferably, the amount of said antibody or salt per unit dosage form is 25 generally 5-500 mg and preferably 5-100 mg for

injectable products or 10-250 mg for other products.

The foregoing composition may contain other active ingredients unless their formulation with said antibody or salt results in unfavorable interactions.

30 (7) Construction of a transgenic animal

The present invention further provides a non-human mammal harboring a foreign DNA coding for the protein of the present invention (hereinafter referred to briefly as foreign DNA) or a mutant thereof (sometimes referred to briefly as a foreign mutant DNA).

Thus, the present invention provides

(1) a non-human mammal harboring a foreign DNA of the present invention or a foreign mutant DNA thereof:

(2) the non-human mammal according to (1) which is a rodent:

5

(3) the non-human mammalian according to (2) wherein the rodent is a mouse; and

(4) a recombinant vector containing the foreign DNA of the present invention or a foreign mutant DNA thereof and capable of being expressed in a mammal.

10 The non-human mammal harboring the foreign DNA of the present invention or a foreign mutant DNA thereof (hereinafter referred to briefly as the transgenic animal of the present invention) can be constructed by transferring the objective DNA to a germinal cell such

- 15 as an unfertilized egg cell, fertilized egg cell, or sperm cell or its primordial cell, preferably in the period of embryogenesis in the ontogenesis of a nonhuman mammal (more preferably in the stage of a single cell or a fertilized egg cell and generally at the 8-
- 20 cell stage or earlier), by the calcium phosphate method, electric pulse method, lipofection method, agglutination method, microinjection method, particle gun method, or DEAE-dextran method.

The non-human mammal used includes bovine, swine, sheep, goat, rabbit, canine, feline, guinea pig, hamster, murine, rat, and so on. From the standpoint of construction of a diseased animal model, rodents which have comparatively short ontogenesis and life cycles and can be easily bred, particularly mice (e.g. pure strains such as C57BL/6, DBA2, etc. and hybrid strains such as B6C3F1, BDF1, B6D2F1, BALB/c, ICR, etc.) or rats (e.g. Wistar, SD, etc.) are preferred.

The "mammal" as mentioned with reference to the recombinant vector capable of being expressed in a mammal includes the same non-human mammals as those mentioned above and humans.

10

35

76

The mutant DNA includes not only the DNAs available upon variation (e.g. mutation) of the nucleotide sequence of the original DNA of the present invention, for example, upon addition or deletion of nucleotide sequence or substitution of other, and includes abnormal DNAs.

The term "abnormal DNA" as used herein means any DNA that causes an expression of an abnormal protein of the present invention, for example, an expression of a protein which suppresses the function of the normal protein of the present invention.

The foreign DNA of the present invention may be one derived from a mammal of the same species as the host animal or a mammal of a different species. For 15 transfer of the DNA of the present invention to the host animal, it is generally advantageous to use a DNA construct prepared by linking the DNA at downstream of a promoter capable of being expressed in animal cells. For example, in transferring the human-derived DNA of

20 The present invention, this human DNA of the present invention can be linked at downstream of a promoter capable of causing expression of DNAs derived from various animals (e.g. rabbit, canine, feline, guinea pig, hamster, rat, murine, etc.) harboring the DNA of

25 the present invention having high homology thereto to prepare a DNA construct (e.g. a vector) which can then be microinjected into the fertilized egg cell of a host mammal such as a fertilized murine egg cell, whereby a transgenic mammal showing a high expression of the DNA 30 of the present invention can be provided.

Examples of the expression vector used for the protein of the present invention are plasmids derived from <u>E. coli</u>, plasmids derived from <u>B. subtilis</u>, plasmids of the yeast origin, λ phage and other bacteriophages, retroviruses such as Molony leukemia virus, and animal viruses such as vaccinia virus and

vaculovirus. Preferable examples are plasmids of the <u>E. coli</u> origin, plasmids of the <u>B. subtilis</u> origin, and yeast-derived plasmids.

The promoter for the regulation of the expression of the DNA are (1) promoters for DNAs derived from viruses (e.g. simian virus, cytomegalovirus, Molony leukemia virus, JC virus, papilloma virus, poliovirus, etc.), (2) promoters derived from mammals (e.g. man, rabbit, dog, cat, guinea pig, hamster, rat, mouse,

- 10 etc.) for albumin, insulin II, uroprakin II, elastase, erythropoietin, endothelin, muscle creatine kinase, glial fibrillary acidic protein, glutathione Stransferase, platelet-derived growth factor β, keratin K1, K10, and K14, collagen type I and type II, cyclic
- 15 AMP-dependent protein kinase βI subunit, dystrophin, tartaric acid-resistant alkaline phosphatase, atrial natriuretic factor, endothelial receptor tyrosine kinase (generally abbreviated as Tie2), sodium/potassium-exchanging adenosinetriphosphatase
- 20 (Na, K-ATPase), neurofilament light chain, metallothionein I and IIA, metalloprotease I tissue inhibitor, MHC Class I antigen (H-2L), H-ras, renin, dopamine β-hydroxylase, thyroid peroxidase (TPO), polypeptide chain elongation factor 1 α (EF-1 α), βactin,
- 25 α and β -myosin heavy chain, myosin light chains 1 and 2, myelin basic protein, thyroglobulin, Thy-1, immunoglobulin H chain variable region (VNP), serum amyloid P component, myoglobin, troponin C, smooth muscle - α actin, preproenkephalin A or vasopressin, and
- 30 so on. Preferable promoters are promoters conducive to high expression in the whole body, such as cytomegalovirus promoter, human polypeptide chain elongation factor 1 α (EF-1 α) promoter, and human and chicken β -actin promoters.
- 35

The vector preferably has a sequence for terminating the transcription of the objective mRNA

10

78

(generally called terminator) in the transgenic mammal. The examples of the sequence are sequences derived from viruses, various mammals. Preferable examples are the SV40 terminator derived from simian virus, and so on.

In addition, for enhanced the expression of the objective DNA, it is possible, depending on the specific objective, to link the splicing signal, enhancer domain, a portion of the eucaryotic DNA intron, etc. at upstream of the 5'-end of the promoter region, between the promoter region and the translated region, or at downstream of the 3'-end of the translated region.

The translated region of the normal protein of the present invention can be obtained, as the whole or part of the genomic DNA, from the DNAs derived from the 15 liver, kidney, or thyroid cells or fibroblasts of various mammals (e.g. rabbit, canine, feline, guinea pig, hamster, rat, murine, man, etc.) or from various commercial genomic DNA libraries, or starting with the 20 complementary DNAs prepared from RNAs derived from the liver, kidney, thyroid cells or fibroblasts by the known technique. The foreign abnormal DNA can be constructed by mutating the translated region of the normal protein obtained from the above-mentioned cells 25 or tissues by the mutagenesis method.

The translated region can be prepared as a DNA construct which can be expressed in a transgenic animal, by the routine recombinant DNA technique, i.e. by coupling it at downstream of the promoter and, if desired, at upstream of the transcription termination site.

The transfer of the DNA of the present invention at the fertilized egg cell stage insures that the DNA will be ubiquitous in all the germ cells and somatic cells of the host mammal. The presence of the DNA of the present invention in the germ cells of the

35

10

79

transgenic animal following DNA transfer means that all the germ cells and somatic cells of all the progeny of the transgenic animal harbor the DNA of the present invention. Thus, the offspring of animals of this line to which DNA is passed down have the DNA of the present invention in their germ cells and somatic cells.

The non-human mammal to which the foreign normal DNA of the present invention has been transferred can be verified by mating to retain the DNA stably and then bred as a strain harboring the transferred DNA from generation to generation under the usual breeding conditions. The transfer of the DNA of the present invention in the fertilized egg cell stage is carried

out in such a manner that the transferred DNA will be

- 15 present in excess in all the germ cells and somatic cells of the transgenic animal. The presence of an excess of the DNA of the present invention in the germ cells of the transgenic animal means that all the progeny of this line harbor an excess of the DNA of the
- 20 present invention in their germ cells and somatic cells. By preparing homozygous animals having the transferred DNA in both homologous chromosomes and mating the animals of both sexes, they can be bred serially so that all the progeny may harbor an excess 25 of the DNA.

The non-human mammal harboring the normal DNA of the present invention features a high expression of the DNA and may eventually develop a hyperergasia of the protein of the present invention through activation of

30 the function of the endogenous normal DNA and, therefore, can be utilized as an animal model of the disease. For example, by using the transgenic animal harboring the normal DNA of the present invention, it is possible to study the hyperergasia of the protein of 35 the present invention to elucidate the mechanisms of diseases with which the protein of the present

80

invention is associated, and explore therapeutic modalities for the diseases.

Furthermore, the mammal to which the foreign normal DNA of the present invention has been transferred presents with symptoms due to an increase in the free protein of the present invention and, therefore, can also be used in the screening of therapeutic drugs for diseases with which the protein of the present invention is associated.

10 On the other hand, the non-human mammal harboring the foreign abnormal DNA of the present invention can be verified by mating to retain the DNA stably and then bred as a line harboring the DNA from generation to generation under the usual breeding conditions.

Moreover, it is possible to incorporate the objective DNA in the above-mentioned plasmid for use as a starting material. The DNA construct with the promoter can be prepared by the routine recombinant DNA technique. Transfer of the abnormal DNA of the present invention in the fertilized egg cell stage insures that

- the transferred DNA will be ubiquitous in all the germ cells and somatic cells of the host mammal. The presence of the abnormal DNA of the present invention in the germ cells of the transgenic animal means that
- 25 all the offspring of this transgenic animal harbor the abnormal DNA of the present invention in all of their germ cells and somatic cells. The progeny of this animal harbor the abnormal DNA of the present invention in all of their germ cells and somatic cells. By
- 30 preparing homozygous male and female animals having the introduced DNA in both homologous chromosomes and mating them, it can be insured that all their offsprings harbor the DNA.

The non-human mammal harboring the abnormal DNA of the present invention features a high expression of the abnormal DNA and, therefore, may eventually develop

adiaphoria associated with functional inactivation of the protein of the present invention through inhibition of the function of the endogenous normal DNA and, therefore, can be utilized as an animal model of the

5 disease. For example, by using the transgenic animal harboring the abnormal DNA of the present invention, analysis of the mechanism of this functional inactivation adiaphoria due to the protein of the present invention and therapeutic modalities for the disease can be explored.

As a specific potential use, the transgenic animal with a high expression of the abnormal DNA of the present invention can be used as a model for elucidating the functional inhibition of the normal

- 15 protein by the abnormal protein of the present invention (dominant negative effect) in adiaphoria of functional inactivation type due to the protein of the present invention. Moreover, the transgenic mammal harboring the foreign abnormal DNA of the present
- 20 invention develops symptoms due to an increase in the free protein of the present invention and, therefore, can be utilized in the screening of therapeutic compounds for functional inactivation of the protein of the present invention.

25 As other potential uses for transgenic animals harboring the two kinds of DNAs described above, the following uses can be suggested.

(1) Use as a cell source for tissue culture;

(2) Analysis of the relationship of the protein of the
 present invention to proteins which are specifically
 expressed or activated by the protein by direct
 analysis of DNAs or RNAs in the tissues of the
 transgenic mammal harboring the DNA of the present
 invention or analysis of the composition of the protein
 expressed by the DNA;

(3) Study of the functions of cells of those tissues

which are generally difficult to culture by using the cells from the tissues containing the DNA as cultured by the standard tissue culture technique;

(4) Screening of drugs capable of enhancing the cell functions by using the cells described in (3);

(5) Isolation and purification of the muteins of the present invention and construction of antibodies to the muteins.

Furthermore, by using the transgenic animal of the 10 present invention, clinical symptoms of diseases associated with the protein of the present invention, inclusive of said functional inactivation of the protein of the present invention, can be investigated. In addition, more detailed pathological findings can be generated in various organs of this model of diseases

associated with the protein of the present invention, thus contributing to the development of new therapies and the study and treatment of secondary diseases arising from such diseases.

20 Moreover, following isolation of various organs from the transgenic animal of the present invention and their mincing and digestion with a proteolytic enzyme such as trypsin, free single cells harboring the transferred gene can be recovered and cultured for

25 establishment of a cell line. Furthermore, characterization of cells producing the protein of the present invention can be made and their relationship to apotosis, differentiation, or proliferation, the mechanism of signal transduction in them, and

30 abnormalities involved can be explored to thereby generate information useful for a further elucidation of the protein of the present invention and its actions.

Moreover, for the development of therapeutic drugs for diseases associated with the protein of the present invention, such as functional inactivation of the

20

25

30

35

83

protein of the present invention by using the transgenic animal of the present invention, an effective and rapid screening technology for such therapeutic drugs can be established by using the test

5 and assay methods described hereinbefore. In addition, by using the above transgenic animal or the foreign DNA expression vector of the present invention, gene therapies for diseases associated with the protein of the present invention can be explored and developed.

10 (8) Construction of knockout animals

The present invention further provides a non-human mammalian embryonic stem cell wherein the DNA of the present invention is inactivated and a non-human mammal deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention wherein the DNA is inactivated.

The present invention, therefore, provides: (1) a non-human mammalian embryonic stem cell wherein the DNA of the present invention is inactivated; (2) the non-human mammalian embryonic stem cell according to in (1) wherein the DNA is inactivated by introduction of a reporter gene (e.g. a β-galactosidase gene of the E. coli origin);

(3) the non-human mammalian embryonic stem cell according to (1) which is neomycin-resistant;

(4) the non-human mammalian embryonic stem cell according to (1) wherein the non-human mammal is a rodent;

(5) the non-human mammalian embryonic stem cell according to (4) wherein the rodent is a mouse;

(6) a non-human mammal deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention, wherein the DNA is inactivated;

(7) the non-human mammal according to (6) wherein the DNA is inactivated by introduction of a reporter gene (e.g. a β -galactosidase gene of E. coli origin) and the reporter gene can be expressed under the control of the

PCT/JP98/01643

promoter against the DNA of the present invention;

(8) the non-human mammal according to (6) wherein the non-human mammal is a rodent;

(9) the non-human mammal according to (8) wherein the rodent is a mouse; and

(10) a method for screening for a compound or a salt thereof which enhances or inhibits an activity of the promoter against the DNA of the present invention, which comprises administering a test compound to the non-human mammal according to (7) and detecting an expression of the reporter gene.

The term "non-human mammalian embryonic stem cell wherein the DNA of the present invention in inactivated" means the embryonic stem cell (hereinafter

- 15 referred to briefly as ES cell) of a non-human mammal in which the DNA has been deprived of the capacity to express the protein of the present invention (hereinafter referred to sometimes as the knockout DNA of the present invention) through introduction of an
- 20 artificial mutation to the DNA of the present invention possessed by the non-human mammal to thereby inhibit expression of the DNA of the present invention or through substantial deprivation of the activity of the protein of the present invention which is encoded by 25 the DNA.

The non-human mammal includes the same animals mentioned hereinbefore.

Examples of the method for introducing an artificial mutation to the DNA of the present invention 30 are a deletion of some or all of the DNA sequence, or an insertion or substitution of a different DNA by the genetic engineering technology. By such a mutation, the codon reading frame can be shifted or the function of the promoter or exon can be disrupted to provide the 35 knockout DNA of the present invention.

The non-human mammalian embryonic stem cell

5

wherein the DNA of the present invention is inactivated (hereinafter referred to as the ES cell wherein the DNA is the inactivated of the present invention or the knockout ES cell of the present invention) can be

- 5 prepared by, for example, a procedure which comprises isolating the DNA of the present invention from an objective non-human mammal, inserting a drug-resistance gene, typically the neomycin-resistance gene or hygromycin-resistance gene, or a reporter gene such as
- 10 lacZ (β-galactosidase gene) or cat (chloramphenicol acetyltransferase gene) in its exon region to disrupt the function of the exon or inserting a DNA sequence for terminating gene transcription (e.g. poly A coupling signal) in the intron region between exons to
- 15 thereby inhibit synthesis of a complete mRNA, introducing the thus-constructed DNA chain having a DNA sequence adapted to eventually disrupt the gene (hereinafter referred to briefly as the targeting vector) into the chromosomes of the host animal by
- 20 homologous recombination, subjecting the resulting ES cell to Southern hybridization analysis using the DNA sequence on the DNA of the present invention or in its vicinity as the probe or a PCR procedure using the DNA sequence on the targeting vector and a DNA sequence in the vicinity but not including the DNA of the present invention used in the construction of the targeting vector as primers, and selecting the knockout ES cell of the present invention.

Moreover, the original ES cell used for 30 inactivation of the DNA of the present invention by the homologous recombination technique or the like may be an already established cell line such as those mentioned hereinbefore or a new cell line established de novo by the known method of Evans and Kaufma. Taking 35 murine ES cells as an example, ES cells of the 129 line are generally employed but the immunological background of this line is not clear. Therefore, the cell line established by using BDF1 mice created by the hybridization of C57BL/6 mice and C57BL/6 mice, both yielding few eggs, with DBA/2 mice (BDF1 = F1 of

- 5 C57BL/6 and DBA/2) for preparing pure-line ES cells with an immunologically defined genetic background can be used with advantage. In addition to the advantage of high egg output and sturdiness of the egg, BDF1 mice have the background of C57BL/6 mice so that in the
- construction of a disease model with ES cells obtained, 10 the genetic background of the model mice can be converted to that of C57BL/6 mice by back-crossing with C57BL/6.

Moreover, in establishing an ES cell line, it is 15 common practice to use blastocytes 3.5 days following fertilization but, aside from them, a large number of early embryos can be prepared with high efficiency by harvesting the embryos at the 8-cell stage and culturing them into blastocytes.

20 Furthermore, while ES cells from both male and female animals can be employed, generally ES cells of a male animal are more convenient for the construction of reproduction line chimeras. Moreover, for the purpose of reducing the burden of the complicated cultural 25 procedure, it is preferable to carry out sexing as early as possible.

As a typical method for sexing ES cells, there can be mentioned the method in which the gene in the sex determination region on the Y chromosome is amplified

- and detected by PCR. Whereas the conventional 30 karyotype analysis requires about 10⁶ cells, the above method requires only about one colony equivalent of ES cells (about 50 cells). Therefore, the primary selection of ES cells in an early stage can be made by 35 this sexing method. Since male cells can thus be
 - selected in the early stage, the trouble in the initial

10

stage of culture can be drastically reduced.

Moreover, the secondary selection can be carried out by G-banding for the number of chromosomes. The number of chromosomes in the resulting ES cell is preferably 100% of the normal number but this goal may not be reached due to the physical and other factors involved in the establishment of the line. In such cases, it is preferable to knockout the gene of the ES cell and reclone it in the normal cell (taking a mouse as an example, the cell in which the number of chromosomes is 2n=40).

The embryonic stem cell line thus established is generally very satisfactory in proliferation characteristic but since it is liable to lose its

- 15 ontogenic ability, it must be subcultured with sufficient care. For example, this cell line should be cultured on suitable feeder cells such as STO fibroblasts in the presence of LIF (1-10000 U/ml) in a carbon dioxide incubator (preferably 5% CO₂-95% air or
- 20 5% oxygen-5% CO₂-90% air) at about 37°C and, in subculture, it should be treated with trypsin/EDTA solution (generally 0.001-0.5% trypsin/0.1-5 mM EDTA, preferably about 0.1% trypsin/1 mM EDTA) to provide single cells and seed them on freshly prepared feeder 25 cells. While such subculture is generally performed every 1-3 days, it is good practice to observe the

cells on each occasion and, whenever morphologically abnormal cells are discovered, discard the culture.

- ES cells can be allowed to differentiate into 30 various types of cells, such as head long muscle cells, visceral muscle cells, heart muscle cells, etc. by conducting monolayer culture to a high density under suitable conditions or suspension culture until a mass of cells is formed (M. J. Evans & M. H. Kaufman,
- 35 Nature, 292, 154, 1981; G. R. Martin, Proceedings of National Academy of Science USA, 78, 7634, 1981; T. C.

10

30

88

Doetschman et al., Journal of Embryology and Experimental Morphology, 87, 27, 1985), and the cell deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention as obtained by causing the ES cell of the present invention to differentiate is useful for the cytobiological in vitro study of the protein of the present invention.

The non-human mammal deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention can be differentiated from the normal animal by assaying the mRNA in the animals by the known method and comparing the amounts of expression indirectly.

The non-human mammal used for this purpose includes the animals mentioned hereinbefore.

15 Referring to the non-human mammal deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention, the DNA of the present invention can be knocked out by introducing the targeting vector constructed as above into, for example, a murine embryonic stem cell or a

20 murine egg cell and thereby causing the DNA sequence of the targeting vector harboring the inactivated DNA of the present invention to undergo homologous recombination with, and accordingly replacing, the DNA of the present invention on the murine embryonic stem 25 cell or egg cell chromosomes.

The cell with the DNA of the present invention thus knocked out can be obtained by Southern hybridization analysis using a DNA sequence on the DNA of the present invention or in its vicinity as a probe or by PCR using a DNA sequence on the targeting vector or a murine-derived DNA sequence in a region adjacent to but not including the DNA of the present invention used in the targeting vector as primers. When a nonhuman mammalian embryonic stem cell is used, a cell

35 line with the DNA of the present invention knocked out by the homologous recombination technique is cloned and

89

injected into the non-human mammalian embryo or blastocyte at a suitable stage of embryogenesis, for example at the 8-cell stage, and the resulting chimera embryo is transplanted in the pseudopregnant uterus of the non-human mammal. The animal thus obtained is a chimera animal constituted by both the cells harboring the normal DNA of the present invention and the cells harboring the artificially mutated DNA of the present invention.

10 When some of the gametes of this chimera animal harbor the mutated DNA of the present invention, an individual of which the entire tissues are constituted by cells harboring the mutated DNA of the present invention can be screened from the colony of animals

- 15 obtained by crossing such a chimera animal with a normal animal, for example by coat color discrimination. The individuals thus selected are usually animals deficient in hetero-expression of the protein of the present invention and by mating such
- 20 individuals deficient in hetero-expression of the protein of the present invention with each other, animals deficient in homo-expression of the protein of the present invention can be acquired.

When an egg cell is used, a transgenic non-human 25 mammal with the targeting vector having been introduced into its chromosomes can be prepared by injecting the DNA solution into the egg cell nucleus by the microinjection technique and selecting animals expressing a mutation of the DNA of the present 30 invention by homologous recombination.

The individuals with the DNA of the present invention knocked out are mated to verify that the animals obtained by mating also have the DNA knocked out and they can be sub-bred under the usual breeding conditions.

Preparation and maintenance of the reproduction

90

line can also be carried out in the routine manner. Thus, by mating male and female animals harboring the inactivated DNA, homozygotes having the inactivated DNA in both homologous chromosomes can be obtained. The homozygotes thus obtained are bred under such conditions that, with regard to the dam, the number of homozygotes is plural per normal individual. By mating male and female heterozygotes, homozygotes and heterozygotes both harboring the inactivated DNA can be

10 sub-bread.

> The non-human mammalian embryonic stem cell harboring the inactivated DNA of the present invention is very useful for the construction of non-human mammals deficient in expression of the DNA of the

present invention. Moreover, the mouse deficient in 15 expression of the protein of the present invention lacks the various biological activities inducible by the protein of the present invention and can, therefore, be of use as an animal model of diseases

20 arising from inactivation of the biological activities of the protein of the present invention, thus being of use in the etiological studies of diseases and development of therapeutics.

(8a) A method for screening for a compound having an 25 effect for treating or preventing in the various diseases caused by a defect in or damage to the DNA of the present invention

A non-human mammal deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention can be used in the 30 screening for a compound having an effect for treating or preventing in the diseases (e.g. arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, hypercalorism, obesity, hypertriglyceridemia, inflammatory diseases, senescence, diseases of brain, renal disorder, etc.) caused by a defect in or damage to the DNA of the present invention.

10

Thus, the present invention provides a method for screening for a compound, or a salt thereof, which has an effect for treating or preventing in the diseases caused by a defect in or damage to the DNA of the present invention, which method comprises administering a test compound to a non-human mammal deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention and monitoring or measuring a change of the non-human mammal.

The non-human mammal deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention, which is to be used in this screening method, includes the same animals as those mentioned above.

The test compound includes peptides, proteins, 15 non-peptide compounds, synthetic compounds, fermentation products, cell extracts, plant extracts, animal tissue extracts, blood plasma and so on. The test compound may be novel or known compounds.

More specifically, the non-human mammal deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention is treated with the test compound and the treated animal is compared with an untreated control to evaluate the test compound for an effect for treating or preventing the diseases mentioned above by using a change in some organ or tissue or in a disease symptom as an

indicator.

The method of treating the test animal with a test compound can be selected according to the symptom or symptoms manifested by the test animal and the

30 characteristics of the test compound, among other factors and, for example, oral administration or intravenous injection can be employed. The dosage of the test compound can be suitably selected according to the route of administration, the properties of the test 35 compound, and other conditions.

In the screening for a compound with an effect for

intervals.

92

treating or preventing arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, hypercalorism, obesity, hypertriglyceridemia, etc., for instance, the test compound is administered to the non-human mammals deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention. And, changes in, blood glucose or body weight, etc. in the animal are determined at timed

When, in the screening method, blood glucose in the test animal is increased about 10% or more, preferably about 30% or more, more preferably about 50% or more, following administration of the test compound, the particular test compound can be selected as a compound capable of producing an effect for treating or preventing arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis.

The compound obtained by the above screening method has an effect for treating or preventing the diseases (e.g. arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis) caused by a defect in or damage to the protein, etc. of

20 The present invention and, therefore, can be used as a drug, for example as a safe, low-toxicity agent for treating or preventing the diseases. Furthermore, compounds derived from the compound obtained by the above screening may also be used in the same manner.

25 The salts of the compound obtained by the screening method as mentioned above include salts with physiologically acceptable bases (e.g. alkali metals) or acids such as organic or inorganic acids, and are preferably a physiologically acceptable acid addition 30 salt. Examples of such salts are salts thereof with inorganic acids (e.g. hydrochloric acid, phisphoric acid, hydrobromic acid or sulfuric acid, etc.) and salts thereof with organic acids (e.g. acetic acid, formic acid, propionic acid, fumaric acid, maleic acid,

35 succinic acid, tartaric acid, citric acid, malic acid, oxalic acid, benzoic acid, methanesulfonic acid or

10

35

benzenesulfonic acid, etc.).

The composition for treating or preventing the diseases mentioned above comprising the compound obtained the screening method can be prepared in the same as the pharmaceutical composition comprising the protein, etc. of the present invention as mentioned above.

Because the thus-obtained preparation is safe and of low toxicity, it can be administered to humans or mammals (e.g., rat, mouse, guinia pig, rabbit, sheep, pig, bovine, horse, cat, dog, monkey, etc.).

The dose of the compound may vary depending on subject disease, subject of administration, way of administration, and so on. When the compound is used,

- 15 for example, for treating cancer by oral administration, the dose of the compound is normally about 0.1 to 100 mg, preferably 1.0 to 50 mg, and more preferably 1.0 to 20 mg per day for an adult human (weighing 60 kg). When the compound is used, for
- 20 example, for treating arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis by non-oral administration, it is advantageous to administer the compound in the form of injectable preparation at a daily dose of about 0.01 to 30 mg, preferably about 0.1 to 20 mg, and more preferably
- 25 about 0.1 to 10 mg per administration by an intravenous injection for an adult human (weighing 60 kg), depending on subject of administration, subject disease and so on. For other animal species, corresponding does as converted per 60 kg weight can be administered.
- 30 (8b) A method for screening for a compound capable of promoting or inhibiting an activity of the promoter for the DNA of the present invention

The present invention provides a method for screening for a compound, or a salt thereof, which promotes or inhibits an activity of the promoter for the DNA of the present invention, which method

10

15

94

comprises administering a test compound to a non-human mammal deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention, wherein the DNA of the present invention is inactivated by introducing of a reporter gene and detecting the expression of the reporter gene.

As the test compound, the same compounds as those mentioned hereinbefore can be used.

Examples of the reporter gene are the same genes as those mentioned hereinbefore. Preferable examples are a β -galactosidase gene (lacZ) and so on.

In non-human mammals deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention wherein the DNA of the present invention is inactivated by introducing a reporter gene, the reporter gene is under the control of the promoter for the DNA of the present invention and, therefore, the activity of the promoter can be detected by tracing the expression of the substance encoded by the reporter gene.

For instance, when part of the DNA region coding 20 for the protein of the present invention is inactivated by the Escherichia coli-derived β - galactosidase gene (lacZ), β -galactosidase is expressed in those tissues in which the protein of the present invention would have been expressed. Therefore, the status of

25 expression of the protein of the present invention in a living animal body can be traced, easily and expediently, for example, by the staining method using a reagent serving as a substrate for β -galactosidase, such as 5-bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl- β -galactopyranoside

(X-gal). More specifically, a tissue section of a mouse defective in the protein of the present invention is fixed with glutaraldehyde or the like, washed with Dulbecco's phosphate-buffered saline (PBS), and reacted with a staining solution containing X-gal at room temperature or around 37°C for about 30 minutes to 1 35 hour. The tissue sample is then washed with 1 mM

EDTA/PBS solution to terminate the β -galactosidase reaction and observed for color development. Alternatively, the mRNA coding for lacZ may be detected by a conventional method.

5

10

The compound, or a salt thereof, as obtained by the above screening method is a compound selected from among the test compounds mentioned above and, as such, is a compound capable of promoting or inhibiting the activity of the promoter for the DNA of the present invention.

The salts of the compound obtained by the screening method as mentioned above include salts with physiologically acceptable bases (e.g. alkali metals) or acids such as organic or inorganic acids, and are

- 15 preferably a physiologically acceptable acid addition salt. Examples of such salts are salts thereof with inorganic acids (e.g. hydrochloric acid, phisphoric acid, hydrobromic acid or sulfuric acid, etc.) and salts thereof with organic acids (e.g. acetic acid, forming acid, proprior acid, furgering acid, maloig acid
- 20 formic acid, propionic acid, fumaric acid, maleic acid, succinic acid, tartaric acid, citric acid, malic acid, oxalic acid, benzoic acid, methanesulfonic acid or benzenesulfonic acid, etc.).
- The compound, or a salt thereof, which promotes 25 the activity of the promoter for the DNA of the present invention is capable of promoting the expression of the protein of the present invention and, hence, the promoting function of the protein. Therefore, the compound is useful as a drug, such as a safe, low-toxic 30 agent for treating or preventing diseases such as arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, hypercalorism, obesity, hypertriglyceridemia, inflammatory diseases, senescence, diseases of brain, renal disorder, etc.

35

On the other hand, the compound, or a salt thereof, which inhibits the activity of the promoter

for the DNA of the present invention is capable of inhibiting expression of the protein of the present invention and, hence, inhibiting the function of the protein. Therefore, the compound is useful as a drug, such as a safe, low-toxic agent for treating or preventing diseases such as malnutrition, abetalipoproteinemia or Tangier disease, etc.

Furthermore, compounds derived from the compound obtained by the above screening method may also be used in the same way.

The agent for treating or preventing the abovementioned diseases comprising the compound obtained the screening method can be prepared in the same as the pharmaceutical composition comprising the protein, etc. of the present invention as mentioned above.

Because the thus-obtained preparation is safe and of low toxicity, it can be administered to humans or mammals (e.g., rat, mouse, guinia pig, rabbit, sheep, pig, bovine, horse, cat, dog, monkey, etc.).

The dose of the compound may vary depending on subject disease, subject of administration, way of administration, and so on. When the compound which promotes an activity of the promoter is used, for example, for treating arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis by oral administration, the dose of the compound which

by oral administration, the dose of the compound which promotes an activity of the promoter is normally about 0.1 to 100 mg, preferably 1.0 to 50 mg, and more preferably 1.0 to 20 mg per day for an adult human (weighing 60 kg). When the compound which promotes an

30 activity of the promoter is used, for example, for treating arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis by non-oral administration, it is advantageous to administer the compound which promotes an activity of the promoter in the form of injectable preparation at a daily dose of 35 about 0.01 to 30 mg, preferably about 0.1 to 20 mg, and more preferably about 0.1 to 10 mg per administration

5

10

15

10

97

by an intravenous injection for an adult human (weighing 60 kg), depending on subject of administration, subject disease and so on. For other animal species, corresponding dose as converted per 60 kg weight can be administered.

When the compound which inhibits an activity of the promoter is used, for example, for treating abetalipoproteinemia by oral administration, the dose of the compound which inhibits an activity of the promoter is normally about 0.1 to 100 mg, preferably

1.0 to 50 mg, and more preferably 1.0 to 20 mg per day for an adult human (weighing 60 kg). When the compound which inhibits an activity of the promoter is used, for example, for treating abetalipoproteinemia by non-oral

- 15 administration, it is advantageous to administer the compound which inhibits an activity of the promoter in the form of injectable preparation at a daily dose of about 0.01 to 30 mg, preferably about 0.1 to 20 mg, and more preferably about 0.1 to 10 mg per administration
- 20 by an intravenous injection for an adult human (weighing 60 kg), depending on subject of administration, subject disease and so on. For other animal species, corresponding does as converted per 60 kg weight can be administered.
- In this way, the non-human mammal deficient in expression of the DNA of the present invention is very useful in view of the screening of a compound or a salt thereof which promotes or inhibits promoter activities of the DNA of the present invention, and useful for developing a pharmaceutical composition for treating or
 - developing a pharmaceutical composition for treating or preventing various diseases arisen from deficiency in expression of the DNA of the present invention, and for analysis the in vivo mechanism of the various diseases.

Also, various kinds of DNAs coding proteins can be 35 linked at downstream of the DNA comprising a promoter region of the LCAT-like protein of the present

98

invention (e.g. the DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38, substantially equivalent thereof, or a partial DNA thereof), to prepare a gene construct which can be microinjected into the fertilized egg of animals to produce transgenic animals. By using such transgenic animals, the mechanism of the protein in animals can be determined.

Moreover, by linking a suitable receptor gene at 10 the above-mentioned promoter, and by constructing a cell-line which can produce the protein of the present invention, it can be used as an assay system to find low-molecular compounds which specifically promote or inhibit a producing activity of the LCAT-like protein 15 in vivo.

> Further, by analyzing the promoter mentioned above, it is possible to find a cis element or a transcription factor which can bind the promoter.

Examples of the DNA comprising substantially the 20 same nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38, may be any DNA comprising the nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38 under a highstringent condition and having substantially the same promoter activities of the DNA 25 having the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38.

Examples of the DNA which comprises the nucleotide sequence hybridizing to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38 under a highstringent condition are a DNA comprising a nucleotide sequence of not less than about 70%, preferably not less than about 80%, more preferably not less than about 90%, for still better result, not less than about 95% identity to the nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38.

The method of the hybridization and the highstringent condition are the same as mentioned

35

above.

In the specification, claims and drawings of the present application, the abbreviations used for bases (nucleotides), amino acids and so forth are those recommended by the IUPAC-IUB Commission on Biochemical Nomenclature or those conventionally used in the art. Examples thereof are given below. Amino acids for which optical isomerism is possible are, unless otherwise specified, in the L form.

10 DNA : Deoxyribonucleic acid

cDNA : Complementary deoxyribonucleic acid

- A : Adenine
- T : Thymine
- G : Guanine
- 15 C : Cytosine RNA : Ribonucleic acid mRNA : Messenger ribonucleic acid dATP : Deoxyadenosine triphosphate

 - dTTP : Deoxythymidine triphosphate
- 20 dGTP : Deoxyguanosine triphosphate
 - dCTP : Deoxycytidine triphosphate
 - ATP : Adenosine triphosphate
 - EDTA : Ethylenediaminetetracetic acid
 - SDS : Sodium dodecyl sulfate
- 25 Gly : Glycine
 - Ala : Alanine
 - Val : Valine
 - Leu : Leucine
 - Ile : Isoleucine
- 30 Ser : Serine
 - Thr : Threonine
 - Cys : Cysteine
 - Met : Methionine
 - Glu : Glutamic acid
- 35 Asp : Aspartic acid
 - Lys : Lysine

- Arg : Arginine
- His : Histidine
- Phe : Phenylalanine
- Tyr : Tyrosine
- 5 Trp : Tryptophan
 - Pro : Proline
 - Asn : Asparagine
 - Gln : Glutamine
 - pGlu : Pyroglutamic acid

10

- Substitution groups, protecting groups and reagents used in the specification of the present application are represented by the symbols set forth below.
- Me : Methyl
- Et : Ethyl 15
 - Bu : Butyl
 - Ph : Phenyl
 - TC : Thiazolidine-4(R)-carboxamide
 - Tos : p-Toluenesulfonyl
- 20 СНО : Formyl
 - : Benzyl Bzl

C¹²-Bzl: 2,6-Dichlorobenzyl

- Bom : Benzyloxymethyl
- : Benzyloxycarbonyl Ζ
- 25 Cl-Z : 2-Chlorobenzyloxycarbonyl
 - Br-Z : 2-Bromobenzyloxycarbonyl
 - Boc : tert-Butoxycarbonyl
 - DNP : Dinitrophenyl
 - Trt : Trityl
- 30 Bum : tert-Butoxymethyl
 - Fmoc : N-9-Fluorenylmethyloxycarbonyl
 - HOBt : 1-Hydroxybenzotriazole
 - HOOBt: 3,4-Dihydro-3-hydroxy-4-oxo-1,2,3-benzotriazine
 - HONB : 1-hydroxy-5-norbornene-2,3-dicarboximide

35 DCC : Dicyclohexylcarbodiimide

SEQ ID NO:1 shows the amino acid sequence of a

human protein of the present invention (matured), derived from human heart;

SEQ ID NO:2 shows the amino acid sequence of a human protein of the present invention (matured),

5 derived from human kidney, wherein the 32 amino acids residues of 64th(Glu)-95th(Leu) in the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:2 are inserted between the 63rd(Leu) and 64th(Val) in the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:1;

SEQ ID NO:3 shows the amino acid sequence of a murine protein of the present invention (mature), derived from murine kidney;

SEQ ID NO:4 shows the amino acid sequence of a human protein of the present invention (mature), derived from human heart;

SEQ ID NO:5 shows the amino acid sequence of a human protein of the present invention (mature), derived from human kidney, wherein the 32 amino acids residues of 67th(Glu)-98th(Leu) in the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:5 are inserted between the

sequence of SEQ ID NO:5 are inserted between the 66th(Leu) and 67th(Val) in the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:4;

SEQ ID NO:6 shows the amino acid sequence of a human precursor protein of the present invention, derived from human heart;

> SEQ ID NO:7 shows the amino acid sequence of a human precursor protein of the present invention, derived from human kidney, wherein the 32 amino acids residues of 97th(Glu)-128th(Leu) in the amino acid

sequence of SEQ ID NO:7 are inserted between the 96th(Leu) and 97th(Val) in the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:6;

SEQ ID NO:8 shows the amino acid sequence of a murine precursor protein of the present invention, derived from murine kidney;

SEQ ID NO:9 shows the amino acid sequence of a

35

30

15

signal peptide of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:10 shows the amino acid sequence of a signal peptide of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:11 shows the amino acid sequence of a signal peptide of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:12 shows the nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the human protein (mature) derived from a human heart having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1 of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:13 shows the nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the human protein (mature) derived from a human kidney having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2 of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:14 shows the nucleotide sequence of a 15 DNA coding for the murine protein (mature) having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:3 of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:15 shows the nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the human protein (mature) derived from a human heart having the amino acid sequence

represented by SEQ ID NO:4 of the present invention; SEQ ID NO:16 shows the nucleotide sequence of a

DNA coding for the human protein (mature) derived from a human kidney having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:5 of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:17 shows the nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the human protein derived from a human heart having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:6 of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:18 shows the nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the human protein derived from a human kidney having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:7 of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:19 shows the nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the human protein derived from a murine kidney having the amino acid sequence represented by

5

10

20

25

30

10

SEQ ID NO:8 of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:20 shows the nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the signal peptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:9 of the present invention:

SEQ ID NO:21 shows the nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the signal peptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:10 of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:22 shows the nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the signal peptide having the amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:11 of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:23 shows the partial nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention which is used for a coning of the full length of DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention as shown in Example 1;

SEQ ID NO:24 shows the nucleotide sequence of a 20 synthetic primer used for cloning of the DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 1;

SEQ ID NO:25 shows the nucleotide sequence of a synthetic primer used for cloning of the DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 1;

> SEQ ID NO:26 shows the nucleotide sequence of a synthetic primer used for cloning of the DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 1;

> SEQ ID NO:27 shows the nucleotide sequence of a synthetic primer used for cloning of the DNA coding for the murine protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 2;

> SEQ ID NO:28 shows the nucleotide sequence of a synthetic primer used for cloning of the DNA coding for

35

10

20

104

the murine protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 2;

SEQ ID NO:29 shows the partial nucleotide sequence of a DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention which is used for a cloning of the full length of DNA coding for the murine protein of the present invention as shown in Example 2;

SEQ ID NO:30 shows the nucleotide sequence of a synthetic primer used for cloning of the DNA coding for the murine protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 2;

SEQ ID NO:31 shows the nucleotide sequence of a synthetic primer used for cloning of the DNA coding for the murine protein of the present invention as shown in the Everyle 2.

15 the Example 2;

SEQ ID NO:32 shows the nucleotide sequence of a synthetic primer used for cloning of the DNA coding for the murine protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 2;

SEQ ID NO:33 shows the nucleotide sequence of a synthetic primer used for cloning of the genomic DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 3;

SEQ ID NO:34 shows the nucleotide sequence of a synthetic primer used for cloning of the genomic DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 3;

SEQ ID NO:35 shows the nucleotide sequence of an adapter used for cloning of the genomic DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 3;

SEQ ID NO:36 shows the nucleotide sequence of a synthetic primer used for cloning of the genomic DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 3;

SEQ ID NO:37 shows the nucleotide sequence of a

35

10

15

105

synthetic primer used for cloning of the genomic DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 3;

SEQ ID NO:38 shows the nucleotide sequence of 5' flanking (a promoter sequence) of the genomic DNA coding for the human protein of the present invention;

SEQ ID NO:39 shows the amino acid sequence of the chemically synthesized partial peptide of human LCATlike protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 5;

SEQ ID NO:40 shows the amino acid sequence of the chemically synthesized partial peptide of human LCATlike protein of the present invention as shown in the Example 5;

SEQ ID NO:41 shows the nucleotide sequence of the primer for synthesizing the FLAG peptide as shown in the Example 7;

SEQ ID NO:42 shows the nucleotide sequence of the primer for synthesizing the FLAG peptide as shown in the Example 7;

SEQ ID NO:43 shows the amino acid sequence of the partial peptide as shown in the Example 11.

The transformant strain of <u>Escherichia coli</u> DH10B/pTB1972, which is obtained in the Example 1

25 mentioned hereinafter, is on deposit under the terms of the Budapest Treaty form April 7, 1997, with the NIBH under the Accession Number of FERM BP-5900. It is also on deposit from April 9, 1997 with the IFO under the Accession Number of IFO 16072.

30 The transformant strain of <u>Escherichia coli</u> DH10B/pTB1973, which is obtained in the Example 1 mentioned hereinafter, is on deposit under the terms of the Budapest Treaty form April 7, 1997, with the NIBH under the Accession Number of FERM BP-5901. It is also 35 on deposit from April 9, 1997 with the IFO under the Accession Number of IFO 16073. The transformant strain of <u>Escherichia coli</u> DH10B/pTB2010, which is in the Example 2 mentioned hereinafter, is on deposit under the terms of the Budapest Treaty form July 8, 1997, with the NIBH under the Accession Number of FERM BP-6011. It is also on deposit from July 9, 1997 with the IFO under the Accession Number of IFO 16111.

The transformant strain of <u>Escherichia coli</u> DH5α/pTB2022, which is obtained in the Example 4
10 mentioned hereinafter, is on deposit under the terms of the Budapest Treaty form January 20, 1998, with the NIBH under the Accession Number of FERM BP-6227. It is also on deposit from January 19, 1998 with the IFO under the Accession Number of IFO 16154.

15

20

5

Brief Description of the Drawings

Fig. 1 shows the nucleotide sequence of the DNA coding for the human protein derived from human heart of the present invention and the amino acid sequence of the human protein derived from human heart of the present invention as deduced from the nucleotide sequence;

Fig. 2 shows the nucleotide sequence of the DNA coding for the human protein derived from human kidney 25 of the present invention and the amino acid sequence of the human protein derived from human kidney of the present invention as deduced from the nucleotide sequence;

Fig. 3 shows the nucleotide sequence of the DNA 30 coding for the murine protein derived from murine kidney of the present invention and the amino acid sequence of the murine protein derived from murine kidney of the present invention as deduced from the nucleotide sequence;

Fig. 4 shows the comparative amino acid sequences between the human protein derived from a human heart
20

25

30

107

and the murine protein derived from murine kidney. hCLP shows the human protein derived from human heart. mCLP shows the murine protein derived from murine kidney. The black parts show the different amino acid between the two amino acid sequences.

Fig. 5 shows the 5' flanking region (the promoter region) of the nucleotide sequence of the DNA coding for the human LCAT-like protein of the present invention.

10 Fig. 6 shows the 1st to 1500th of the nucleotide sequence of the 5' flanking region (the promoter region) of the nucleotide sequence of the DNA coding for the human LCAT-like protein of the present invention which contains adaptor sequence, the 1st to 36th of the nucleotide sequence.

Fig. 7 shows the 1501st to 2867th of the nucleotide sequence of the 5' flanking region (the promoter region) of the nucleotide sequence of the DNA coding for the human LCAT-like protein of the present invention which contains the initiation codon ATG, the 2868th to 2870th of the nucleotide sequence.

Fig. 8 shows the construction scheme for the plasmids pTB 2022 and antisence pTB 2022 obtained by the method described in the Example 4.

Fig. 9 shows the results of promoter activity assay of the transformant cells having pTB 2022.

Fig. 10 shows the results of the Western blotting analysis in the Example 6, wherein the lane 1 shows hHDL (12.75 μ g), the lane 2 shows hHDL (25.5 μ g) and the lane 3 shows Baculoviral hLCAT-like protein.

Fig. 11 shows the results of the elution pattern in the Example 6.

Fig. 12 shows the results of the Western blotting analysis in the Example 6, wherein the lanes 4, 6 show apo VLDL fractions, the lanes 8, 10 and 12 show apo LDL fractions, the lanes 16, 18, 20 and 22 show apo HDL

20

108

fractions.

Fig. 13 shows the construction method of the donor plasmid in the Example 7.

Fig. 14 shows the UV absorbance and the results of 5 the Western blotting in the Example 12.

Fig. 15 shows the results of PNPB assay in the Example 13, wherein \rightarrow shows 5.0E-03, - shows 2.0E-03, $-\Delta$ shows 1.0E-03, -x shows 5.0E-04, -* shows 2.0E-04, - shows 1.0E-04 and + shows 5.0E-05.

Fig. 16 shows the Vmax (nmol/min) and the Km(M) of the human LCAT like protein/FLAG fusion protein and human LCAT, calculated in accordance with the lineweaver-Burk method in the Example 13.

Fig. 17 shows the results of PNPB assay in the 15 Example 13, wherein → shows 1.0E-04.

Fig. 18 shows the comparison of the esterase activities between human LCAT like protein after the chemical modification of serine and cysteine residues respectively, in the Example 14, wherein - shows DFP treatment, -x- shows DTNB treatment.

Best Mode for Carrying Out the present invention Examples

The following examples are intended to describe 25 the present invention in further detail and should by no means be interpreted as defining the scope of the present invention. The gene manipulation using <u>Escherichia coli</u> was carried out in accordance with the procedure described in Molecular Cloning.

30

35

Example 1 Cloning of the gene coding for the human LCAT-like protein of the invention (1) Subtractive concentration of mRNA differing in the amount of expression between the foam cells prepared from the THP-1 cells made macrophage-like by two

methods

The preparation of foam cells from THP-1 cells (Dainippon Pharmaceutical) was carried out principally according to the method of A. Rodriguez et al. (Journal of Lipid Research, <u>35</u>, 1909, 1994). Thus, THP-1 cells were made macrophage-like by 3-day treatment with 400 ng/ml of phorbol myristate acetate (PMA) and then exposed to 0.2 mg TC (total cholesterol)/ml of β VLDL (very low density lipoprotein) for 1 day. The

10 resultant cholesterol-loaded cells were used as a 400 ng PMA-treated THP-1-derived foam cell sample. Similarly, the same monocytes as used above were treated with 5 ng/ml of PMA for 5 days and the resultant macrophage-like cells were exposed to 0.2 mg 15 TC/ml of β VLDL for one day to prepare a 5 ng PMA-treated THP-1-derived foam cell sample.

From both samples, the total RNA was extracted with guanidine isothiocyanate (Pharmacia) and the poly(A)+RNA was purified by means of an oligo-dT

20 cellulose column (Pharmacia). Starting with 2 μg of each poly(A)+RNA, a subtractive PCR was carried out using PCR-Select cDNA Subtraction Kit (Clontech) to collect a cDNA fragment (a PCR amplification product of a portion of the cDNA) specifically expressed in the 5 ng PMA-treated foam cell sample.

The adapter sequences added for subtraction were cleaved off from both ends of the PCR product fragment by using the restriction enzyme RsaI and the bluntended DNA fragment thus obtained was subcloned in pCR-

- 30 Script (Stratagene). The nucleotide sequences of the subcloned cDNA fragments were determined, and based on the sequences thus found, a homology search was made using the BLAST N program against Genemble Database, a public database. As a result, Clone 4S-086 (SEQ ID
- 35 NO:23) was found to have a novel DNA nucleotide sequence having approximately 61% similarity with the

known human LCAT (Biochimica et Biophysica Acta, <u>910</u>, 142-148, 1987).

(2) Isolation of the full-length cDNA based on clone 4S-086 cDNA fragment

5

Using the above Clone 4S-086 as a probe, Northern analysis was performed with a commercial MTN membrane (Clontech). This analysis revealed that the particular gene had been expressed mainly in the heart, placenta, skeletal muscle, kidney, and testis. Therefore, it was

10 decided to isolate this full-length cDNA from human heart and human kidney cDNA libraries.

Cloning of the cDNA was performed using Gene Trapper Positive Selection System (Gibco BRL).

Escherichia coli DH12S strains from the human heart and human kidney cDNA libraries (Gibco BRL) were respectively cultured in Terrific Broth (12 g/l bactotryptone (Difco), 24 g/l bacto-yeast extract (Difco), 2.3 g/l monopotassium phosphate, 12.5 g/l dipotassium phosphate) at 30°C for 16 hours, and using Quiagen Plasmid Isolation Kit (Quiagen), plasmid cDNA libraries were extracted and purified. The purified plasmid cDNA libraries were respectively digested with GeneII and

ExoIII (both from Gibco BRL) to construct single-

stranded cDNA libraries.

25

30

35

The following synthetic oligonucleotide was used as a probe in the screening of cDNA libraries.

5'-GCTGCTGCCCTACAACTACACAT-3' (SEQ ID NO:24) The 3' end of the probe was labeled with TdT tailed with biotin-14-dCTP (Gibco BRL). Each single-stranded cDNA library was incubated at 95°C for 1 minute and quenched on ice. Then, the biotinylated probe was added and 1-hour prehybridization at 37°C and hybridization at room temperature were carried out. After hybridization, Gene Trapper Positive Selection System Magnetic Beads (Gibco BRL) were added and the system was incubated for 30 minutes at room temperature

with stirring at 2-minute intervals. Then, the system was placed in Gene Trapper Positive Selection System Magnet Track (Gibco BRL) and allowed to stand for 2 minutes. The supernatant was discarded and the

- 5 Magnetic Beads were washed with Gene Trapper Positive Selection System Wash Buffer. This washing with Wash Buffer was carried out 3 times. After standing in Magnetic Track, the supernatant was discarded. Then, Gene Trapper Positive Selection System Elution Buffer 10 was added and the system was allowed to stand at room temperature for 5 minutes. After 5 minutes, standing
- temperature for 5 minutes. After 5 minutes' standing in the Magnetic Track, the supernatant DNA solution was harvested.

As a primer, the synthetic oligonucleotide: 15 5'-GCTGCTGCCCTACAACTACAACT-3' (SEQ ID NO:24) was added to the harvested DNA solution and the mixture was incubated at 95°C for 1 minute. Then, Gene Trapper Positive Selection System Repair Enzyme was added and the system was incubated at 70°C for 15 minutes to 20 synthesize a double-stranded DNA. Using an electropolator (Bio-Rad), the double-stranded DNA synthesized above was used to transform <u>Escherichia</u> <u>coli</u> DH10B.

A screening for the positive transformants by 25 colony-PCR using the following two oligonucleotides as primers was carried out.

5'-TATCCGGGCCTTCGTGTCA-3' (SEQ ID NO:25)

5'-TCAAAGCCGATGTCCTGGAAGAACTTGC-3' (SEQ ID NO:26)

By detecting the colonies showing a PCR product of 30 about 220 bp as positive clones, 2 clones each, or a total of 4 clones, were selected from the human heart and human kidney cDNA libraries.

The selected <u>E. coli</u> cells were respectively cultured and the DNA was extracted and subjected to a cycling reaction using ABI PRISH Dye Terminator Cycle Sequence Ready Reaction Kit with AmpliTaq DNA

PCT/JP98/01643

112

polymerase, FS (Perkin-Elmer) and the nucleotide sequence of each cDNA fragment was determined using 377 DNA Sequencer (Perkin-Elmer). Then, based on the nucleotide sequences so determined, an alignment search

- 5 was made. As a result, the two clones derived from the human heart cDNA library and one of the two clones derived from the human kidney cDNA library were found to harbor a 1271-base nucleotide sequence containing the sequence of SEQ ID NO:17. The remaining one clone
- 10 derived from the human kidney cDNA library harbored a 1335-base nucleotide sequence containing the sequence of SEQ ID NO:18, which corresponded to the insertion of 96 bases into the sequence harbored by the abovementioned 2 clones from the human heart cDNA library.
- In the former cDNA fragment, 412 amino acids of SEQ ID NO:6 and, in the latter cDNA fragment, 444 amino acids of SEQ ID NO:7 were respectively encoded, and both had novel LCAT-like proteins encoded.
- The plasmids pTB1972 and pTB1973 harboring the 20 DNAs coding for the two novel LCAT-like proteins of the invention were respectively used to transform <u>Escherichia coli</u> DH10B to obtain two transformants, <u>E.</u> <u>coli</u> DH10B/pTB1972 and DH10B/pTB1973.
- 25 Example 2 Cloning of the cDNA coding for a novel murine LCAT-like protein

Cloning of a partial sequence of the novel murine LCAT-like protein was performed by PCR. <u>Escherichia</u>

- 30 <u>coli</u> DH12S from a murine kidney cDNA library (Gibco BRL) was cultured in Terrific Broth (12 g/l bactotryptone (Difco), 24 g/l bacto-yeast extract (Difco), 2.3 g/l monopotassium phosphate, 12.5 g/l dipotassium phosphate) at 30°C for 16 hours, and using Quiagen
- 35 Plasmid Kit (Quiagen), a plasmid cDNA library was constructed and used as a template.

Based on the sequence data on the novel human LCAT-like proteins, the following two synthetic oligonucleotides were synthesized and used as primers. 5'-GTGGTGCTGGTCCCTGGTGATTTG-3' (SEQ ID NO:27) 5'-GGTGGCCCTGGATGTTTTGTTG-3' (SEQ ID NO:28)

Using a thermal cycler (GeneAmp PCR System 2400, Perkin-Elmer), PCR reaction was carried out in a system containing TaKaRa Ex Taq (Takara Shuzo) in 30 cycles of 30 seconds at 94°C, 30 seconds at 55°C, one minute at 72°C, and extension at 4°C.

The resultant PCR product was inserted into pT7 Blue-T-Vector (Novagen) using DNA Ligation Kit Version 2 (Takara Shuzo) and subcloned into <u>Escherichia coli</u> DH5α.

From the transformant thus obtained, the plasmid DNA was extracted and subjected to a cyclizing reaction with Dye Terminator Cycle Sequence FS Ready Reaction Kit (Perkin-Elmer), and the nucleotide sequence of the cDNA fragment was determined with 377 DNA Sequencer (Perkin-Elmer).

The harvested clone had a 198-base nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO:29. Therefore, it was decided to obtain this full-length cDNA from the murine kidney cDNA library.

Cloning of the cDNA was performed using Gene Trapper Positive Selection System (Gibco BRL).

The plasmid cDNA library used above was digested with GeneII and ExoIII (both from Gibco) to construct a single-stranded cDNA library.

30

On the other hand, the following synthetic oligonucleotide was used as a probe in the screening of the cDNA library.

5'-GGTTGTACACTACCTTTGCTCCAAG-3' (SEQ ID NO:30) The 3' end of the probe was labeled by

35 biotinylation using TdT/biotin-14-dCTP (Gibco BRL). The single-stranded cDNA library was denatured at 95°C

15

20

25

10

for 1 minute and quenched on ice and the biotinylated probe was added. Prehybridization was performed at 37°C for 1 hour, followed by hybridization at room temperature. After hybridization, Gene Trapper

- 5 Positive Selection System Magnetic Beads were added and the system was allowed to stand for 30 minutes at room temperature with stirring at 2-minute intervals. Then, the system was put in Gene Trapper Positive Selection System Magnetic Track (Gibco BRL) and allowed to stand
- 10 for 2 minutes. The supernatant was discarded and the Magnetic Beads were washed with Gene Trapper Positive Selection System Wash Buffer. This washing with Wash Buffer was carried out 3 times. After standing in the Magnetic Track, the supernatant was discarded. Then,
- 15 Gene Trapper Positive Selection System Elution Buffer was added and the system was allowed to stand at room temperature for 5 minutes. After 5 minutes' standing in the Magnetic Track, the supernatant DNA solution was recovered.
- 20 As a primer, the synthetic oligonucleotide: 5'-GGTTGTACACTACCTTTGCTCCAAG-3' (SEQ ID NO:30) was added to the above DNA solution and the mixture was incubated at 95°C for 1 minute. Then, Gene Trapper Positive Selection System Repair Enzyme was added and
- 25 the system was incubated at 70°C for 15 minutes to synthesize a double-stranded DNA. Using an electropolator (Bio-Rad), the double-stranded DNA synthesized above was used to transform <u>Escherichia</u> <u>coli</u> DH10B.
- 30

35

A screening for the positive transformants by colony-PCR using the following two oligonucleotides as primers was carried out.

5'-GGTAACCAGTTGGAAGCAAAG-3' (SEQ ID NO:31) 5'-ATCCAGCAGTCAATGATAACA-3' (SEQ ID NO:32)

By detecting the colonies showing a PCR product fragment of about 130 bp as positive clones, a total of

3 clones were selected from the murine kidney cDNA library.

The selected <u>E. coli</u> cells were respectively cultured and the DNA were respectively extracted and subjected to a cycling reaction using ABI PRISH Dye Terminator Cycle Sequence Ready Reaction Kit with AmpliTaq DNA polymerase, FS (Perkin-Elmer) and the nucleotide sequence of each cDNA fragment was determined using 377 DNA Sequencer (Perkin-Elmer).

10 Then, based on the nucleotide sequences so determined, an alignment search was made. As a result, the three clones obtained were found to harbor the same DNA fragment and had a 2734-base nucleotide sequence containing the sequence of SEQ ID NO:19. This cDNA 15 fragment had 412 amino acids of SEQ ID NO:8 encoded,

and a novel murine LCAT-like protein was encoded. This novel murine LCAT-like protein had 85.0%

similarity at the base level and 88.1% similarity at the amino acid level with the novel human LCAT-like 20 protein having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:1 as obtained in Example 1 [Fig. 4]. The plasmid pTB2010 harboring the DNA coding for the novel murine LCAT-like protein of the invention was used to transform <u>Escherichia coli</u> DH10B to provide a transformant, 25 <u>Escherichia coli</u> DH10B/pTB2010.

Example 3 Cloning of the genomic DNA of the novel human LCAT-like protein

30 Using Promoter Finder DNA Working Kit (Clontech), the sequence around the initiation codon of the DNA coding for the human protein of the invention was analyzed. The human genomic DNA was digested with Ssp I restriction enzyme and an adapter sequence [5'-35 GTAATACGACTCACTATAGGGCACGCGTGGTCGACGGCCCGGGCTGGT-3' (SEQ ID NO:35)] available with Primer AP 1 [5'-

GTAATACGACTCACTATAGGGC-3' (SEQ ID NO:33) (Clontech)] and Primer AP 2 [5'-ACTATAGGGCACGCGTGGT-3' (SEQ ID NO:34) (Clontech)] was ligated to its 5' and 3' ends. The oligonucleotides GSP 1 [5'-

ATCCGGGAGCAGCCCCACACGGTAGG-3' (SEO ID NO:36)] and GSP 2 [5'-GGTGTACGACGGTCGCCGCAGGTC-3' (SEQ ID NO:37)], which sequences are complementary to those from base +45 to base +20 and from base -1 to base -24 of the 5' flanking sequence (Fig. 5) of the cDNA coding for the 10 novel human LCAT-like protein, respectively, were synthesized as PCR primers.

The primary PCR was performed using the above human genomic DNA solution, TaKaRa LA PCR Kit Version 2 (Takara Shuzo), AP 1, and synthetic oligonucleotide GSP

- 1 on a thermal cycler (GeneAmpR PCR System 2400, Perkin-Elmer) in 30 cycles of 10 seconds at 95°C, 30 seconds at 65°C, and 5 minutes at 72°C. This reaction mixture was diluted 50-fold with sterilized water and subjected to the secondary PCR. The secondary PCR was
- 20 carried out using the above primary PCR product dilution, TaKaRa LA PCR Kit Version 2 (Takara Shuzo), AP 2, and synthetic nucleotide GSP 2 on a thermal cycler (GeneAmpR PCR System 2400, Perkin-Elmer) in 25 cycles of 10 seconds at 95°C, 30 seconds at 65°C, and 5 25 minutes at 72°C.

The about 2.9 kbp amplified fragment obtained from the Ssp I-digested genomic DNA solution was inserted into pT7 Blue-T-Vector (Novagen) using DNA Ligation Kit Version 2 (Takara Shuzo) and introduced into

- 30 Escherichia coli DH5a to construct a transformant. From this transformant, the plasmid DNA was extracted and subjected to a cycling reaction using Dye Terminator Cycle Sequence FS Ready Reaction Kit (Perkin-Elmer) and the nucleotide sequence of the
- 35 amplified product was determined with 377 DNA Sequencer (Perkin-Elmer). The sequence is shown in Figs. 6 and

5

10

7.

The clone thus obtained showed the existence of a sequence in complete agreement with the base -81 to base -25 of the 5' flanking sequence of the cDNA of the novel human LCAT-like protein in the base 2788 - base 2843 region of the sequence shown in Figs. 6 and 7, indicating that this sequence is the sequence of the 5' flanking region of the novel human LCAT-like protein gene. Analysis for the cis element in this flanking sequence was made using GENETYX Bio Database Software Ver. 32.0 (Software Development) and by inventor's eyes.

Example 4

15 Assay of the promoter activity of the novel human LCATlike protein gene

To confirm that the genomic DNA fragment cloned in Example 3 has promoter activity, the promotor activity detection system was constructed using alkaline

- 20 phosphatase gene as a reporter. The method for construction of a plasmid with alkaline phosphatase gene as the reporter gene under the control of the genomic DNA fragment obtained in Example 3 is illustrated in Fig. 8.
- First, from the plasmid with a sequence of about 2.9 kbp from the base 1 to base 2867 of the nucleotide sequence shown in Figs. 6 and 7 as cloned in pT7 Blue-T-Vector, the 2.9 kbp fragment was isolated using Mlu I-Hind III and introduced into the flanking Mlu I-Hind III site of the pSEAP-Basic (Clontech) alkaline
- phosphatase gene. This gene was then introduced into
 <u>Escherichia coli</u> DH5α to construct an expression
 plasmid pTB-2022. At the same time, the 2.9 kbp
 fragment was isolated with Hind III-EcoR I and inserted
 in the flanking Hind III-EcoR I site of the pSEAP-Basic
 alkaline phosphatase gene to construct a reverse-

118

inserted expression plasmid as well. This plasmid was used as a negative control.

Introduction of the plasmid into the WI38 VA13 cell line was carried out by the lipofectin method using Trans IT^{TM} -LT1 (Mirus). Thus, the cells seeded at a density of 1×10^5 cells/962 mm² (a 6-well plate) were cultured for 24 hours. After serum-free medium was substituted, 3 µg/well of each plasmid and 10 µl/µg DNA of Trans IT-LTI were added and the plate was

10 incubated for 4 hours. After transfection, the cells were cultured in DMEM medium containing 10% FBS (fetal bovine serium) and the supernatant was pooled after 72 hours. Using this cell supernatant, alkaline phosphatase activity was determined.

- 15 The assay of alkaline phosphatase activity was performed (n=3) using Great EscAPeTMSEAP Reporter System 2 (Clontech) in accordance with the manual. Thus, 10 µl of the cell supernatant obtained by 10 minutes' centrifuging at 12000 x g was diluted 20-fold
- with 1 x dilution buffer and incubated at 65°C for 30 minutes. This sample, 60 µl, was put in a 96-well microtiter plate and 60 µl of Assay Buffer and 60 µl of CSPD Chemiluminescent Substrate were added. After 15 minutes of reaction, alkaline phosphatase activity was
- 25 determined with Luminoscan/RS (LaboSystems). Then, to correct for the error due to transfection efficiency, pGV-C2 (Nippon Gene) was transfected simultaneously with the respective expression plasmids and cultured for 72 hours and the cell extract was gently
- 30 centrifuged and diluted 10-fold. To 20 µl of the dilution was added 100 µl of Pick-a-Gene Luminescent Substrate (Nippon Gene) and the luciferase activity was assayed with Luminoscan/RS (LaboSystems). Therefore, promoter activity was expressed in terms of alkaline 35 phosphatase activity divided by luciferase activity (Luminescence, RLU). The results are shown in Fig. 9.

As can be seen in Fig. 9, whereas the transformant obtained by inserting the plasmid in the reverse direction and the transformant obtained by inserting

5

pSEAP-Basic gene plasmid showed no promoter activity, the transformant obtained using the expression plasmid pTB-2022 showed significant promoter activity. Therefore, the existence of a DNA fragment having functional promoter activity in this genomic DNA fragment was confirmed.

10

Example 5

Immunization and crude purification of rabbit polyclonal antibody

The partial peptide [Peptide-I, H-

CEDVRGAPYDWRRAPNENGP-OH (SEQ ID NO:39)] and partial 15 peptide [Peptide-II, H-PVIGPLKIREQQRSAVSTC-NH₂ (SEQ ID NO:40)] of human LCAT-like protein were chemically synthesized and conjugated with KLH in the routine manner. Freund's complete adjuvant (FCA) was then 20 admixed with a solution of 500 μ q of each peptide in saline to prepare a homogeneous emulsion. Those emulsions were injected subcutaneously at the back of 2 rabbits (NZW) each. Two weeks later, as a booster immunizing dose, a homogeneous emulsion prepared by 25 admixing Freund's incomplete adjuvant (FIA) with a

saline solution of each peptide-KLH conjugate was injected subcutaneously at the back of rabbits.

The antibody titer was determined as follows. Four weeks after the last immunization, blood was drawn from the auricular vein of rabbits, incubated at 37°C for 30 minutes, allowed to stand at 4°C for 24 hours, and then centrifuged to harvest an antiserum. The individual antiserum was serially diluted and added in 100 µl aliguots to a polystyrene 96-well microtiter plate coated with saturating levels of the biotinylated form of the peptide I or II immobilized on an avidin

PCT/JP98/01643

120

coated plate and incubated at 4°C for 24 hours. The antiserum was then discarded, the wells were washed, and HRP-labeled goat anti-rabbit IgG antibody was added and incubated at 20°C for 1 hour. After the wells were

5 sufficiently washed, the substrate was added for visualization. The enzymatic reaction was stopped by adding 100 μ l of the reaction stop solution and by using a microplate colorimeter, the absorbance at 450 nm was measured.

10 The antibodies were prepared as follows. The anti-Peptide I antiserum was loaded onto a Peptide-I-Sepharose 6B column and the anti-Peptide-II antiserum onto a Peptide II-Sepharose 6B column, and after the respective columns were washed with PBS buffer (10 mM, 15 pH 7.2) and saline, elution was carried out with glycine HCl buffer (100 mM, pH 2.5). Each eluate was neutralized with 0.1 M sodium hydroxide/ H_2O and used as a purified antibody.

20 Example 6

> Localization of LCAT-like protein in a human apolipoprotein fraction by rabbit polyclonal anti-LCATlike protein-peptide antibodies

- By using two kind of IqG antibodies prepared by 25 the procedure described in Example 5, the occurrence of LCAT-like protein in human apolipoprotein fractions was investigated. The P 1.063-1.21 g/ml fraction was isolated following preparative ultracentrifugation of human plasma in KBr solution, and dialyzed against TBS
- 30 buffer (10 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.4, 150 mM NaCl), and defatted with ethanol/ether. This sample as apoHDL protein (12.8 mg/ml) was checked by Western blotting analysis with the two kind of IgG antibodies. As a result, there was detected a product with a molecular 35 mass of about 50000 which was recognized by both the

antibodies (Fig. 10). For investigating the occurrence

in other lipoprotein fractions, human plasma was adjusted for specific gravity with KBr and ultracentrifuged and a fraction less than 1.21 g/ml in density (lipoprotein fraction) was isolated, dialyzed,

- 5 and purified by FPLC on Superose 6HR (Pharmacia). The elution pattern is presented in Fig. 11. Each fraction was precipitated with TCA, defatted with acetone, and analyzed by Western blotting using anti-Peptide-II antibody. As a result, as shown in Fig. 12, a product
- 10 with a molecular weight of about 50000 was detected only in the apoHDL protein fraction and not found in other fractions such as apoVLDL and apoLDL protein fractions.
- 15 Example 7

Construction of a recombinant DNA for expression of human LCAT-like protein/FLAG fusion gene in insect cells

To prepare the protein with FLAG peptide fused at 20 C-terminus, a primer [Primer I, 5'-CCGCTCGAGTCACTTGTCATCGTCGTCGTCGTCGTGTAGTCGGGGCCCAAGGAGCACA CGTTTCAG-3' (SEQ ID NO:41)] which was complementary to the upper strand and consisting of the sequence encoding FLAG peptide and the Xho I linker sequence

- 25 added at 5'-end and a primer [Primer II, 5'-GGAGACAACCAACCGGATCCCAGTCATCGGG-3' (SEQ ID NO:42)] for the upper strand upstream of BamHI site were constructed and, as shown in Fig. 13, PCR was carried out using Plasmid pTB1973 as the template to obtain a
- 30 DNA fragment coding for the C-terminal sequence of said protein and its nucleotide sequence was confirmed. Then, a DNA fragment coding for the N-terminal sequence available on EcoRI - BamHI digestion of pTB1973 was prepared and the two fragments were ligated with pFAST 35 Bac I (Gibco BRL) to provide the objective donor plasmid.

Example 8

Construction of a recombinant DNA for expression of human LCAT-like protein gene in insect cells

A 1.5 kb (approx.) DNA fragment coding for the full length of human LCAT-like protein gene as obtained by digesting plasmid pTB1973 with EcoRI and Xbal was isolated and this fragment was ligated with a similar EcoRI and Xbal digest of pFAST Bac 1 to provide the objective donor plasmid.

10

Example 9

Expression of the human LCAT-like protein/FLAG fusion gene in insect cells

Using the donor plasmid described in Example 7, a 15 recombinant virus was acquired from the insect cell 1 line Sf9 in accordance with the manual of Bac-To-Bac 1 Baculovirus Expression System (GIBCO BRL). With m.o.i. 1 (number of virus particles per cell) set to 0.1, Sf9 1 cells were infected with the recombinant virus and 20 cultured for 3 days. The culture supernatant was 1 recovered and analyzed by Western blotting. As a 1 result, a specific band reacting with both the anti-1 Peptide II antibody obtained in Example 5 and the anti-1 FLAG M2 monoclonal antibody (mouse, Cosmo Bio) was 2 identified near the molecular size of 47000.

Example 10 Expression of human LCAT-like protein gene in insect cells

30

35

Using the donor plasmid described in Example 8, a recombinant virus was acquired from the insect cell line Sf9 in accordance with the manual of Bac-To-Bac Baculovirus Expression System (GIBCO BRL). With m.o.i. (number of virus particles per cell) set to 0.1, Sf9 cells were infected with the recombinant virus and cultured for 3 days. The culture supernatant was

PCT/JP98/01643

123

recovered and analyzed by Western blotting. As a result, a specific band reacting with the anti-Peptide II antibody obtained in Example 5 was identified near the molecular size of 45000.

5

Example 11

Purification of human LCAT-like protein/FLAG fusion protein and determination of the N-terminal amino acid sequence

10 One milliliter of the human LCAT-like protein/FLAG fusion protein-producing recombinant virus obtained in Example 9 was added to the insect cell line High Five (2.4x10⁶ cells/ml) grown in 50 ml of Excell 400 (JRH) medium. After this infection, the cells were cultured

- 15 in a spinner culture flask at 27°C for 3 days. The culture supernatant was recovered (this and subsequent procedures were performed at 4°C), filtered through a 0.22 μ m filter to remove the cells and the filtrate was dialyzed against TBS buffer (10 mM Tris-HCl, 150 mM
- NaCl, pH 7.5) overnight and applied onto an anti-FLAG M2 affinity column (0.7x10 cm) (Cosmo Bio). After the column was washed with 30 ml of TBS buffer, elution was carried out with solutions of FLAG peptide in TBS buffer (25-75 µg/ml) to provide about 170 µg of the
- 25 objective protein. A portion of this solution was subjected to SDS-PAGE and stained with CBB. As a result, the protein was detected as a single band near a molecular size of 47000 in agreement with the band detected by Western blotting analysis using anti-FLAG
- 30 M2 monoclonal antibody. Another portion of the above solution was subjected to SDS-PAGE and transferred onto an PVDF (polyvinylidene difluorile) membrane (MILLIPORE) and the amino acid sequence was determined. Analysis with Peptide Sequencer (HP G1005A) gave SEQ ID 35 NO:43 (AGRHPPVVLV), indicating that the N-terminal

sequence of this protein was identical to the sequence

PCT/JP98/01643

available upon cleavage between the 33rd and 34th positions of the precursor protein of SEQ ID NO:6.

Example 12

- 5 Crude purification of human LCAT-like protein One milliliter of the human LCAT-like proteinproducing recombinant virus obtained in Example 10 was added to the insect cell line High Five (2.0x10⁵ cells/ml) cultured in 50 ml of Excell 400 (JRH) medium.
- 10 After this infection, the cells were cultured in a spinner culture flask at 27°C for 3 days. The culture supernatant was recovered (this and subsequent procedures were carried out at 4°C), filtered through a 0.22 µm filter to remove cells and the filtrate was
- 15 dialyzed against the buffer (4 mM sodium phosphate, 0.5 M NaCl, pH 7.4) overnight and loaded onto a Phenyl-Sepharose HP column (1.5x10 cm) (Pharmacia) equilibrated with the same buffer. After the column was washed with 100 ml of the same buffer, the
- 20 objective protein was eluted in 2 ml fractions using about 25 ml of water. The elution patterns detected by UV absorbance and analyzed by Western blotting using anti-Peptide II antibody are shown in Fig. 14. It is clear that the product reacting with the antibody
- 25 obtained in Example 5 (a molecular size of about 45000) was concentrated in the eluate.

Example 13

Assay of the esterase activities of human LCAT-like 30 protein/FLAG fusion protein and human LCAT-like protein using a fatty acid ester

Assays were carried out in accordance with the method of Bonelli, F.S. and Jonas, A. [Journal of Biological Chemistry, <u>264</u>, 14723-14728, 1989]. Thus, to the reaction buffer (10 mM Tris, pH 7.4, 150 mM NaCl, 0.01% EDTA, 1 mM NaN₃) was added a graded

solution of p-nitrophenyl butyrate (PNPB) in acetonitrile (final concentration: 5 mM - 50 μ M) as the substrate. Then, the human LCAT-like protein/FLAG fusion protein obtained in Example 9 was added (final

- 5 concentration: 3.4 µg/ml) to make 1 ml. The mixture was incubated at 37°C for 20 minutes and the absorbance at 400 nm was measured at 2-minute intervals. The results are shown in Fig. 15. From the percent changes in absorbance at the respective substrate
- 10 concentrations, initial velocity was calculated, and according to the Lineweaver-Burk method, Vmax and Km were calculated (Fig. 16). Both the values agreed with the values of human plasma LCAT on an order basis. Using 50 µl of the semi-purified enzyme solution of
- 15 fractions 6 and 7 (4 ml) obtained in Example 12 (Fig. 14), a similar activity assay was carried out at a substrate concentration of 100 μ M. As a result, the above enzyme solution was confirmed to have esterase activity (Fig. 17).

20

Example 14

Influence of DFP and DTNB on the esterase activity of human LCAT-like protein/FLAG fusion protein as assayed with PNPB

25

Prior to addition of the substrate in the procedure of Example 13, DFP (diisopropyl fluorophosphate) or DTNB (5,5'-dithiobis(2-nitrobenzoic acid)] was added to the reaction mixture without the substrate and the system was incubated at 25°C for 1

- 30 hour to investigate whether the activity was inhibited or not. The substrate concentration was 500 μ M and the final concentration of human LCAT-like protein/FLAG fusion protein was 3.4 μ g/ml. As a result, the activity was inhibited by both the inhibitors (Fig.
- 35 18), suggesting that both serine and cysteine residues are associated with this esterase activity.

15

126

Industrial Applicability

The protein of the present invention, or the DNA coding for the protein of the present invention is useful for an agent for treating or preventing various

diseases such as arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, hypercalorism, obesity, hypertriglyceridemia, senescence, diseases of brain or renal disorder etc.

The protein of the present invention is also useful as a reagent for the screening for compounds capable of promoting or inhibiting a LCAT-like activity of the protein of the present invention.

Further, The antibody against the protein of the present invention can be used in the assay of the protein in a test sample.

SEQUENCE LISTING

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:1

20 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS

- (A) LENGTH: 379
- (B) TYPE: Amino acid
- (C) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Protein
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:1 25 Ala Gly Arg His Pro Pro Val Val Leu Val Pro Gly Asp Leu Gly Asn 5 15 1 10 Gln Leu Glu Ala Lys Leu Asp Lys Pro Thr Val Val His Tyr Leu Cys 2.5 20 30 30 Ser Lys Lys Thr Glu Ser Tyr Phe Thr Ile Trp Leu Asn Leu Glu Leu 35 40 45 Leu Leu Pro Val Ile Ile Asp Cys Trp Ile Asp Asn Ile Arg Leu Val 50 55 60 Tyr Asn Lys Thr Ser Arg Ala Thr Gln Phe Pro Asp Gly Val Asp Val 35 65 70 75 80 Arg Val Pro Gly Phe Gly Lys Thr Phe Ser Leu Glu Phe Leu Asp Pro

					85					90					95	
	Ser	Lys	Ser	Ser	Val	Gly	Ser	Tyr	Phe	His	Thr	Met	Val	Glu	Ser	Leu
				100					105					110		
	Val	Gly	Trp	Gly	Tyr	Thr	Arg	Gly	Glu	Asp	Val	Arg	Gly	Ala	Pro	Tyr
5			115					120					125			
	Asp	Trp	Arg	Arg	Ala	Pro	Asn	Glu	Asn	Gly	Pro	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Ala	Leu
		130					135					140				
	Arg	Glu	Met	Ile	Glu	Glu	Met	Tyr	Gln	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Pro	Val	Val
	145					150					155					160
10	Leu	Val	Ala	His	Ser	Met	Gly	Asn	Met	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Gln
					165		•			170					175	
	Arg	Gln	Pro	Gln	Ala	Trp	Lys	Asp	Lys	Tyr	Ile	Arg	Ala	Phe	Val	Ser
	0			180		•	,		185	2		0		190		
	Leu	Gly	Ala	Pro	Trp	Gly	Gly	Val	Ala	Lvs	Thr	Leu	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala
15		,	195		•	,	,	200		,			205			
	Ser	Glv	Asp	Asn	Asn	Arg	Ile	Pro	Val	Ile	Glv	Pro	Leu	Lvs	Ile	Arg
		210				0	215				,	220				0
	Glu	Gln	Gln	Arp	Ser	Ala	Val	Ser	Thr	Ser	Trp	Leu	Leu	Pro	Tvr	Asn
	225			0		230		501		501	235				-) -	240
20	Tvr	Thr	Trn	Ser	Pro	Glu	Lvs	Val	Phe	Val	Gln	Thr	Pro	Thr	Tle	Asn
	-) -		P		245		_)°			250	01.1				255	
	Tvr	Thr	Leu	Aro	Asn	Tvr	Aro	Lvs	Phe	Phe	Gln	Asn	Tle	Glv	Phe	Glu
	-) -		20 u	260		-) -	•••• 6	2,0	265	1110	0111	p		270		
	Asn	Glv	Trn	Leu	Met	Ara	Gln	Asn	Thr	610	Glv	Leu	Val	Glu	Ala	Thr
25		01)	275	Deu		••• 6	0111	280		oru	01)	Deu	285	oru	u	
23	Met	Pro	Pro	Glv	Val	Gln	Leu	Hie	Cvs	Len	Tvr	Glv	Thr	Glv	Val	Pro
	ne c	290	110	01)	vui	0111	295	1113	073	Deu	191	300		01)	vur	
	Thr	Pro	Asn	Sor	Phe	Tur	Tur	Glu	Sor	Pho	Pro	4 s n	Ara	Asn	Pro	Lvs
	305	110	пэр	Der	i ne	310	I y I	Giù	961	Ine	315	пэр	шĘ	тэр	110	320
30	110	Cvs	Pho	C 1 v	Acn		Acn	C 1	ጥ ከ ዮ	Vol	110	Lou	Lvc	Sor	41 2	1 011
50	116	Cys	Ine	Gly	225 225	Gly	rsh	Gry	1111	220	ASII	Leu	Цуз	Der	335	Deu
	C 1 n	C o	C lm	A 1 n	727	C1m	600	4 = 0	<u> </u>	220	uia	C 1 m	Val	Lou	101	Cln
	GIII	Cys	GIII	A14	тр	GIN	ser	Arg	GIN	GIU	пта	GIU	Val	250	Leu	GIU
	C1	Lou	Dmc	54U C1	Sor	C 1	ប្រុះ	т1-	545	Mat	Lou	۸1-	100	رد م1۸	ጥኴቍ	ጥኩ ቍ
25	GIU	Leu	PTO	θIΆ	ъer	GIU	H1S	11e	GIU	met	Leu	Ата	ASN	AIA	inr	inr
22		. 1	322	•	•		., .	300		<u>.</u>	P		302			
	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Lys	Arg	Val	Leu	Leu	Gly	Pro					

		370					375									
	TNEC	RMAI	אסדי	FOR	SEO	א מד	10 • 2									
	(i)	SEC	UENC	E CF	IARAC	TERT	STIC	15								
5	(_/	LF	NGTH	1: 41	1											
5	(P	ר, ב- או דא	PF.	Amir		hid										
	(-) ΤC			Line) ar										
	(ii)	MOL	LECUL	.е ту	YPE:	Prot	ein									
	(xi)	SEC	UENC	CE DE	SCRI	IPTIC)N: 5	SEQ 1	ID NO):2						
10	Ala	Gly	Arg	His	Pro	Pro	Val	Val	Leu	Val	Pro	Gly	Asp	Leu	Gly	Asn
	1		-		5					10		-	-		15	
	Gln	Leu	Glu	Ala	Lys	Leu	Asp	Lys	Pro	Thr	Val	Val	His	Tyr	Leu	Cys
				20					25					30		
	Ser	Lys	Lys	Thr	Glu	Ser	Tyr	Phe	Thr	Ile	Trp	Leu	Asn	Leu	Glu	Leu
15			35					40					45			
	Leu	Leu	Pro	Val	Ile	Ile	Asp	Cys	Trp	Ile	Asp	Asn	Ile	Arg	Leu	Glu
		50					55					60				
	Cys	Ser	Gly	Ala	Ile	Ser	Ala	His	Tyr	Thr	Ser	Ala	Ser	Gln	Ala	Gln
	65					70					75					80
20	Ala	Leu	Leu	Leu	Pro	Gln	Thr	Pro	Asp	Asn	Trp	Asp	Tyr	Arg	Leu	Val
					85					90					95	
	Tyr	Asn	Lys	Thr	Ser	Arg	Ala	Thr	Gln	Phe	Pro	Asp	Gly	Val	Asp	Val
				100					105					110		
	Arg	Val	Pro	Gly	Phe	Gly	Lys	Thr	Phe	Ser	Leu	Glu	Phe	Leu	Asp	Pro
25			115					120					125			
	Ser	Lys	Ser	Ser	Val	Gly	Ser	Tyr	Phe	His	Thr	Met	Val	Glu	Ser	Leu
		130					135					140				
	Val	Gly	Trp	Gly	Tyr	Thr	Arg	Gly	Glu	Asp	Val	Arg	Gly	Ala	Pro	Tyr
	145					150					155					160
30	Asp	Trp	Arg	Arg	Ala	Pro	Asn	Glu	Asn	Gly	Pro	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Ala	Leu
					165					170					175	
	Arg	Glu	Met	Ile	Glu	Glu	Met	Tyr	Gln	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Pro	Val	Val
				180					185					190		
	Leu	Val	Ala	His	Ser	Met	Gly	Asn	Met	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Gln
35			195					200					205			
	Arg	Gln	Pro	Gln	Ala	Trp	Lys	Asp	Lys	Tyr	Ile	Arg	Ala	Phe	Val	Ser

		210					215					220				
	Leu	Gly	Ala	Pro	Trp	Gly	Gly	Val	Ala	Lys	Thr	Leu	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala
	225					230					235					240
	Ser	Gly	Asp	Asn	Asn	Arg	Ile	Pro	Val	Ile	Gly	Pro	Leu	Lys	Ile	Arg
5					245					250					255	
	Glu	Gln	Gln	Arg	Ser	Ala	Val	Ser	Thr	Ser	Trp	Leu	Leu	Pro	Tyr	Asn
				260					265					270		
	Tyr	Thr	Trp	Ser	Pro	Glu	Lys	Val	Phe	Val	Gln	Thr	Pro	Thr	Ile	Asn
			275					280					285			
10	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asp	Tyr	Arg	Lys	Phe	Phe	Gln	Asp	Ile	Gly	Phe	Glu
		290					295					300				
	Asp	Gly	Trp	Leu	Met	Arg	Gln	Asp	Thr	Glu	Gly	Leu	Val	Glu	Ala	Thr
	305					310					315					320
	Met	Pro	Pro	Gly	Val	Gln	Leu	His	Cys	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Thr	Gly	Val	Pro
15					325					330					335	
	Thr	Pro	Asp	Ser	Phe	Tyr	Tyr	Glu	Ser	Phe	Pro	Asp	Arg	Asp	Pro	Lys
				340					345					350		
	Ile	Cys	Phe	Gly	Asp	Gly	Asp	Gly	Thr	Val	Asn	Leu	Lys	Ser	Ala	Leu
			355					360					365			
20	Gln	Cys	Gln	Ala	Trp	Gln	Ser	Arg	Gln	Glu	His	Gln	Val	Leu	Leu	Gln
		370					375					380				
	Glu	Leu	Pro	Gly	Ser	Glu	His	Ile	Glu	Met	Leu	Ala	Asn	Ala	Thr	Thr
	385					390					395					400
	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Lys	Arg	Val	Leu	Leu	Gly	Pro					
25					405					410						
	INF	ORMA	TION	FOR	SEQ	ID	NO:3									
	(i)	SE	QUEN	CE C	HARA	CTER	ISTI	CS								
	(.	A) L	ENGT	H:37	9											
30	(B) T	YPE:	Ami	no a	cid										
	(C) T	OPOL	OGY:	Lin	ear										
	(ii) MO	LECU	LE T	YPE:	Pro	tein									
	(xi) SE	QUEN	CE D	ESCR	IPTI	ON:	SEQ	ID N	0:3						
	Ala	Gln	Arg	His	Pro	Pro	Val	Val	Leu	Val	Pro	Gly	Asp	Leu	Gly	Asn
35	1				5					10					15	
	Gln	Leu	Glu	Ala	Lys	Leu	Asp	Lys	Pro	Lys	Val	Val	His	Tyr	Leu	Cys

				20					25					30		
	Ser	Lys	Lys	Thr	Asp	Ser	Tyr	Phe	Thr	Leu	Trp	Leu	Asn	Leu	Glu	Leu
			35					40					45			
	Leu	Leu	Pro	Val	Ile	Ile	Asp	Cys	Trp	Ile	Asp	Asn	Ile	Arg	Leu	Val
5		50					55					60				
	Tyr	Asn	Arg	Thr	Ser	Arg	Ala	Thr	Gln	Phe	Pro	Asp	Gly	Val	Asp	Val
	65					70					75					80
	Arg	Val	Pro	Gly	Phe	Gly	Glu	Thr	Phe	Ser	Met	Glu	Phe	Leu	Asp	Pro
					85					90					95	
10	Ser	Lys	Arg	Asn	Val	Gly	Ser	Tyr	Phe	Tyr	Thr	Met	Val	Glu	Ser	Leu
				100					105					110		
	Val	Gly	Trp	Gly	Tyr	Thr	Arg	Gly	Glu	Asp	Val	Arg	Gly	Ala	Pro	Tyr
			115					120					125			
	Asp	Trp	Arg	Arg	Ala	Pro	Asn	Glu	Asn	Gly	Pro	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Ala	Leu
15		130					135					140			-	
	Arg	Glu	Met	Ile	Glu	Glu	Met	Tyr	Gln	Met	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Pro	Val	Val
	145					150					155					160
	Leu	Val	Ala	His	Ser	Met	Gly	Asn	Val	Tyr	Met	Leu	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Gln
					165					170					175	
20	Arg	Gln	Pro	Gln	Val	Trp	Lys	Asp	Lys	Tyr	Ile	His	Ala	Phe	Val	Ser
				180					185					190		
	Leu	Gly	Ala	Pro	Trp	Gly	Gly	Val	Ala	Lys	Thr	Leu	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala
			195					200					205			
	Ser	Gly	Asp	Asn	Asn	Arg	Ile	Pro	Val	Ile	Gly	Pro	Leu	Lys	Ile	Arg
25		210					215					220				
	Glu	Gln	Gln	Arg	Ser	Ala	Val	Ser	Thr	Ser	Trp	Leu	Leu	Pro	Tyr	Asn
	225					230					235					240
	His	Thr	Trp	Ser	His	Glu	Lys	Val	Phe	Val	Tyr	Thr	Pro	Thr	Thr	Asn
					245					250					255	
30	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asp	Tyr	His	Arg	Phe	Phe	Arg	Asp	Ile	Gly	Phe	Glu
				260					265					270		
	Asp	Gly	Trp	Phe	Met	Arg	Gln	Asp	Thr	Glu	Gly	Leu	Val	Glu	Ala	Met
			275					280					285			
	Thr	Pro	Pro	Gly	Val	Glu	Leu	His	Cys	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Thr	Gly	Val	Pro
35		290					295					300				
	Thr	Pro	Asn	Ser	Phe	Tyr	Tyr	Glu	Ser	Phe	Pro	Asp	Arg	Asp	Pro	Lys

Ile Cys Phe Gly Asp Gly Asp Gly Thr Val Asn Leu Glu Ser Val Leu Gln Cys Gln Ala Trp Gln Ser Arg Gln Glu His Arg Val Ser Leu Gln Glu Leu Pro Gly Ser Glu His Ile Glu Met Leu Ala Asn Ala Thr Thr Leu Ala Tyr Leu Lys Arg Val Leu Leu Glu Pro INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:4 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS (A) LENGTH:382 (B) TYPE: Amino acid (C) TOPOLOGY: Linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Protein (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:4 Ala Leu Pro Ala Gly Arg His Pro Pro Val Val Leu Val Pro Gly Asp Leu Gly Asn Gln Leu Glu Ala Lys Leu Asp Lys Pro Thr Val Val His Tyr Leu Cys Ser Lys Lys Thr Glu Ser Tyr Phe Thr Ile Trp Leu Asn Leu Glu Leu Leu Pro Val Ile Ile Asp Cys Trp Ile Asp Asn Ile Arg Leu Val Tyr Asn Lys Thr Ser Arg Ala Thr Gln Phe Pro Asp Gly Val Asp Val Arg Val Pro Gly Phe Gly Lys Thr Phe Ser Leu Glu Phe Leu Asp Pro Ser Lys Ser Ser Val Gly Ser Tyr Phe His Thr Met Val Glu Ser Leu Val Gly Trp Gly Tyr Thr Arg Gly Glu Asp Val Arg Gly Ala Pro Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Ala Pro Asn Glu Asn Gly Pro Tyr Phe Leu Ala Leu Arg Glu Met Ile Glu Glu Met Tyr Gln Leu Tyr Gly Gly

	145					150					155					160
	Pro	Val	Val	Leu	Val	Ala	His	Ser	Met	Gly	Asn	Met	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Tyr
					165					170					175	
	Phe	Leu	Gln	Arg	Gln	Pro	Gln	Ala	Trp	Lys	Asp	Lys	Tyr	Ile	Arg	Ala
5				180					185					190		
	Phe	Val	Ser	Leu	Gly	Ala	Pro	Trp	Gly	Gly	Val	Ala	Lys	Thr	Leu	Arg
			195					200					205			
	Val	Leu	Ala	Ser	Gly	Asp	Asn	Asn	Arg	Ile	Pro	Val	Ile	Gly	Pro	Leu
		210					215					220				
10	Lys	Ile	Arg	Glu	Gln	Gln	Arg	Ser	Ala	Val	Ser	Thr	Ser	Trp	Leu	Leu
	225					230					235					240
	Pro	Tyr	Asn	Tyr	Thr	Trp	Ser	Pro	Glu	Lys	Val	Phe	Val	Gln	Thr	Pro
					245					250					255	
	Thr	Ile	Asn	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asp	Tyr	Arg	Lys	Phe	Phe	Gln	Asp	Ile
15				260					265					270		
	Gly	Phe	Glu	Asp	Gly	Trp	Leu	Met	Arg	Gln	Asp	Thr	Glu	Gly	Leu	Val
			275					280					285			
	Glu	Ala	Thr	Met	Pro	Pro	Gly	Val	Gln	Leu	His	Cys	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Thr
		290					295					300				
20	Gly	Val	Pro	Thr	Pro	Asp	Ser	Phe	Tyr	Tyr	Glu	Ser	Phe	Pro	Asp	Arg
	305					310					315					320
	Asp	Pro	Lys	Ile	Cys	Phe	Gly	Asp	Gly	Asp	Gly	Thr	Val	Asn	Leu	Lys
					325					330					335	
	Ser	Ala	Leu	Gln	Cys	Gln	Ala	Trp	Gln	Ser	Arg	Gln	Glu	His	Gln	Val
25				340					345					350		
	Leu	Leu	Gln	Glu	Leu	Pro	Gly	Ser	Glu	His	Ile	Glu	Met	Leu	Ala	Asn
			355					360					365			
	Ala	Thr	Thr	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Lys	Arg	Val	Leu	Leu	Gly	Pro		
		370					375					380				
30																
	INF	ORMA	TION	FOR	SEQ	ID I	NO:5									
	(i)	SE	QUEN	CE CI	HARA	CTER	ISTI	CS								
	(.	A) L	ENGT	H:41	4											
	(B) T	YPE:	Ami	no a	cid										
35	(C) T	OPOL	OGY:	Lin	ear										
	(ii) MO	LECU	LE T	YPE:	Pro	tein									

	(xi)	SEC	UENC	CE DE	ESCRI	PTIC	DN: 5	SEQ 1	D NC):5						
	Ala	Leu	Pro	Ala	Gly	Arg	His	Pro	Pro	Val	Val	Leu	Val	Pro	Gly	Asp
	1				5					10					15	
	Leu	Gly	Asn	Gln	Leu	Glu	Ala	Lys	Leu	Asp	Lys	Pro	Thr	Val	Val	His
5				20					25					30		
	Tyr	Leu	Cys	Ser	Lys	Lys	Thr	Glu	Ser	Tyr	Phe	Thr	Ile	Trp	Leu	Asn
			35					40					45			
	Leu	Glu	Leu	Leu	Leu	Pro	Val	Ile	Ile	Asp	Cys	Trp	Ile	Asp	Asn	Ile
		50					55					60				
10	Arg	Leu	Glu	Cys	Ser	Gly	Ala	Ile	Ser	Ala	His	Tyr	Thr	Ser	Ala	Ser
	65					70					75					80
	Gln	Ala	Gln	Ala	Leu	Leu	Leu	Pro	Gln	Thr	Pro	Asp	Asn	Trp	Asp	Tyr
					85					90					95	
	Arg	Leu	Val	Tyr	Asn	Lys	Thr	Ser	Arg	Ala	Thr	Gln	Phe	Pro	Asp	Gly
15				100					105					110		
	Val	Asp	Val	Arg	Val	Pro	Gly	Phe	Gly	Lys	Thr	Phe	Ser	Leu	Glu	Phe
			115					120					125			
	Leu	Asp	Pro	Ser	Lys	Ser	Ser	Val	Gly	Ser	Tyr	Phe	His	Thr	Met	Val
		130					135					140				
20	Glu	Ser	Leu	Val	Gly	Trp	Gly	Tyr	Thr	Arg	Gly	Glu	Asp	Val	Arg	Gly
	145					150					155					160
	Ala	Pro	Tyr	Asp	Trp	Arg	Arg	Ala	Pro	Asn	Glu	Asn	Gly	Pro	Tyr	Phe
					165					170					175	
	Leu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Glu	Met	Ile	Glu	Glu	Met	Tyr	Gln	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Gly
25				180					185					190		
	Pro	Val	Val	Leu	Val	Ala	His	Ser	Met	Gly	Asn	Met	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Tyr
			195					200					205			
	Phe	Leu	Gln	Arg	Gln	Pro	Gln	Ala	Trp	Lys	Asp	Lys	Tyr	Ile	Arg	Ala
		210					215					220				
30	Phe	Val	Ser	Leu	Gly	Ala	Pro	Trp	Gly	Gly	Val	Ala	Lys	Thr	Leu	Arg
	225					230					235					240
	Val	Leu	Ala	Ser	Gly	Asp	Asn	Asn	Arg	Ile	Pro	Val	Ile	Gly	Pro	Leu
					245					250					255	
	Lys	Ile	Arg	Glu	Gln	Gln	Arg	Ser	Ala	Val	Ser	Thr	Ser	Trp	Leu	Leu
35				260					265					270		
	Pro	Tyr	Asn	Tyr	Thr	Trp	Ser	Pro	Glu	Lys	Val	Phe	Val	Gln	Thr	Pro

			275					280					285			
	Thr	Ile	Asn	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asp	Tyr	Arg	Lys	Phe	Phe	Gln	Asp	Ile
		290					295					300				
	Gly	Phe	Glu	Asp	Gly	Trp	Leu	Met	Arg	Gln	Asp	Thr	Glu	Gly	Leu	Val
5	305					310					315					320
	Glu	Ala	Thr	Met	Pro	Pro	Gly	Val	Gln	Leu	His	Cys	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Thr
					325					330					335	
	Gly	Val	Pro	Thr	Pro	Asp	Ser	Phe	Tyr	Tyr	Glu	Ser	Phe	Pro	Asp	Arg
				340					345					350		
10	Asp	Pro	Lys	Ile	Cys	Phe	Gly	Asp	Gly	Asp	Gly	Thr	Val	Asn	Leu	Lys
			355					360					365			
	Ser	Ala	Leu	Gln	Cys	Gln	Ala	Trp	Gln	Ser	Arg	Gln	Glu	His	Gln	Val
		370					375					380				
	Leu	Leu	Gln	Glu	Leu	Pro	Gly	Ser	Glu	His	Ile	Glu	Met	Leu	Ala	Asn
15	385					390					395				-	400
	Ala	Thr	Thr	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Lys	Arg	Val	Leu	Leu	Gly	Pro		
					405					410						
	INFO	ORMA	rion	FOR	SEQ	ID	10: 6									
20	(i)	SEC	QUENC	CE CI	HARA	CTER	ISTIC	CS								
	(1	A) LH	ENGTI	H:41	2											
	(]	3) TY	YPE:	Amin	no ac	cid										
	((C) T(OPOLO	DGY:	Line	ear										
	(ii)) MOI	LECUI	LET	YPE:	Pro	tein									
25	(xi) SEC	QUEN	CE DI	ESCR	IPTI	ON: S	SEQ I	ID NO	D:6						
	Met	Gly	Leu	His	Leu	Arg	Pro	Tyr	Arg	Val	Gly	Leu	Leu	Pro	Asp	Gly
	1				5					10					15	
	Leu	Leu	Phe	Leu	Leu	Leu	Leu	Leu	Met	Leu	Leu	Ala	Asp	Pro	Ala	Leu
				20					25					30		
30	Pro	Ala	Gly	Arg	His	Pro	Pro	Val	Val	Leu	Val	Pro	Gly	Asp	Leu	Gly
			35					40					45			
	Asn	Gln	Leu	Glu	Ala	Lys	Leu	Asp	Lys	Pro	Thr	Val	Val	His	Tyr	Leu
		50					55					60				
	Cys	Ser	Lys	Lys	Thr	Glu	Ser	Tyr	Phe	Thr	Ile	Trp	Leu	Asn	Leu	Glu
35	65					70					75					80
	Leu	Leu	Leu	Pro	Val	Ile	Ile	Asp	Cys	Trp	Ile	Asp	Asn	Ile	Arg	Leu

•

					85					90					95	
	Val	Tyr	Asn	Lys	Thr	Ser	Arg	Ala	Thr	Gln	Phe	Pro	Asp	Gly	Val	Asp
				100					105					110		
	Val	Arg	Val	Pro	Gly	Phe	Gly	Lys	Thr	Phe	Ser	Leu	Glu	Phe	Leu	Asp
5			115					120					125			
	Pro	Ser	Lys	Ser	Ser	Val	Gly	Ser	Tyr	Phe	His	Thr	Met	Val	Glu	Ser
		130					135					140				
	Leu	Val	Gly	Trp	Gly	Tyr	Thr	Arg	Gly	Glu	Asp	Val	Arg	Gly	Ala	Pro
	145					150					155					160
10	Tyr	Asp	Trp	Arg	Arg	Ala	Pro	Asn	Glu	Asn	Gly	Pro	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Ala
					165					170					175	
	Leu	Arg	Glu	Met	Ile	Glu	Glu	Met	Tyr	Gln	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Pro	Val
				180					185					190		
	Val	Leu	Val	Ala	His	Ser	Met	Gly	Asn	Met	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Phe	Leu
15			195					200					205			
	Gln	Arg	Gln	Pro	Gln	Ala	Trp	Lys	Asp	Lys	Tyr	Ile	Arg	Ala	Phe	Val
		210					215					220				
	Ser	Leu	Gly	Ala	Pro	Trp	Gly	Gly	Val	Ala	Lys	Thr	Leu	Arg	Val	Leu
	225					230					235					240
20	Ala	Ser	Gly	Asp	Asn	Asn	Arg	Ile	Pro	Val	Ile	Gly	Pro	Leu	Lys	Ile
					245					250					255	
	Arg	Glu	Gln	Gln	Arg	Ser	Ala	Val	Ser	Thr	Ser	Trp	Leu	Leu	Pro	Tyr
				260					265					270		
	Asn	Tyr	Thr	Trp	Ser	Pro	Glu	Lys	Val	Phe	Val	Gln	Thr	Pro	Thr	Ile
25			275					280					285			
	Asn	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asp	Tyr	Arg	Lys	Phe	Phe	Gln	Asp	Ile	Gly	Phe
		290					295					300				
	Glu	Asp	Gly	Trp	Leu	Met	Arg	Gln	Asp	Thr	Glu	Gly	Leu	Val	Glu	Ala
	305					310					315					320
30	Thr	Met	Pro	Pro	Gly	Val	Gln	Leu	His	Cys	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Thr	Gly	Val
					325					330					335	
	Pro	Thr	Pro	Asp	Ser	Phe	Tyr	Tyr	Glu	Ser	Phe	Pro	Asp	Arg	Asp	Pro
				340					345					350		
	Lys	Ile	Cys	Phe	Gly	Asp	Gly	Asp	Gly	Thr	Val	Asn	Leu	Lys	Ser	Ala
35			355					360					365			
	Leu	Gln	Cys	Gln	Ala	Trp	Gln	Ser	Arg	Gln	Glu	His	Gln	Val	Leu	Leu

PCT/JP98/01643

Gln Glu Leu Pro Gly Ser Glu His Ile Glu Met Leu Ala Asn Ala Thr Thr Leu Ala Tyr Leu Lys Arg Val Leu Leu Gly Pro INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:7 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS (A) LENGTH:444 (B) TYPE: Amino acid (C) TOPOLOGY: Linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Protein (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:7 Met Gly Leu His Leu Arg Pro Tyr Arg Val Gly Leu Leu Pro Asp Gly Leu Leu Phe Leu Leu Leu Met Leu Leu Ala Asp Pro Ala Leu Pro Ala Gly Arg His Pro Pro Val Val Leu Val Pro Gly Asp Leu Gly Asn Gln Leu Glu Ala Lys Leu Asp Lys Pro Thr Val Val His Tyr Leu Cys Ser Lys Lys Thr Glu Ser Tyr Phe Thr Ile Trp Leu Asn Leu Glu Leu Leu Pro Val Ile Ile Asp Cys Trp Ile Asp Asn Ile Arg Leu Glu Cys Ser Gly Ala Ile Ser Ala His Tyr Thr Ser Ala Ser Gln Ala Gln Ala Leu Leu Pro Gln Thr Pro Asp Asn Trp Asp Tyr Arg Leu Val Tyr Asn Lys Thr Ser Arg Ala Thr Gln Phe Pro Asp Gly Val Asp Val Arg Val Pro Gly Phe Gly Lys Thr Phe Ser Leu Glu Phe Leu Asp Pro Ser Lys Ser Ser Val Gly Ser Tyr Phe His Thr Met Val Glu Ser Leu Val Gly Trp Gly Tyr Thr Arg Gly Glu Asp Val Arg Gly Ala Pro

137

			180					185					190		
Tyr	Asp	Trp	Arg	Arg	Ala	Pro	Asn	Glu	Asn	Gly	Pro	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Ala
		195					200					205			
Leu	Arg	Glu	Met	Ile	Glu	Glu	Met	Tyr	Gln	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Pro	Val
	210					215					220				
Val	Leu	Val	Ala	His	Ser	Met	Gly	Asn	Met	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Phe	Leu
225					230					235					240
Gln	Arg	Gln	Pro	Gln	Ala	Trp	Lys	Asp	Lys	Tyr	Ile	Arg	Ala	Phe	Val
				245					250					255	
Ser	Leu	Gly	Ala	Pro	Trp	Gly	Gly	Val	Ala	Lys	Thr	Leu	Arg	Val	Leu
			260					265					270		
Ala	Ser	Gly	Asp	Asn	Asn	Arg	Ile	Pro	Val	Ile	Gly	Pro	Leu	Lys	Ile
		275					280					285			
Arg	Glu	Gln	Gln	Arg	Ser	Ala	Val	Ser	Thr	Ser	Trp	Leu	Leu	Pro	Tyr
	290					295					300				
Asn	Tyr	Thr	Trp	Ser	Pro	Glu	Lys	Val	Phe	Val	Gln	Thr	Pro	Thr	Ile
305					310					315					320
Asn	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asp	Tyr	Arg	Lys	Phe	Phe	Gln	Asp	Ile	Gly	Phe
				325					330					335	
Glu	Asp	Gly	Trp	Leu	Met	Arg	Gln	Asp	Thr	Glu	Gly	Leu	Val	Glu	Ala
			340					345					350		
Thr	Met	Pro	Pro	Gly	Val	Gln	Leu	His	Cys	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Thr	Gly	Val
		355					360					365			
Pro	Thr	Pro	Asp	Ser	Phe	Tyr	Tyr	Glu	Ser	Phe	Pro	Asp	Arg	Asp	Pro
	370					375					380				
						0.1		01	m1			-	1	Sor	4 1
Lys	Ile	Cys	Phe	Gly	Asp	GIY	Asp	GIY	Thr	vai	Asn	Leu	гуз	Der	Ala
Lys 285	Ile	Cys	Phe	Gly	Asp 390	GIY	Asp	GIY	Thr	va1 395	Asn	Leu	Lуs	Der	A1a 400
Lys 285 Leu	Ile Gln	Cys Cys	Phe Gln	Gly Ala	Asp 390 Trp	Gly	Asp Ser	Arg	Gln	Val 395 Glu	Asn His	Leu Gln	Val	Leu	Ala 400 Leu
Lys 285 Leu	Ile Gln	Cys Cys	Phe Gln	Gly Ala 405	Asp 390 Trp	Gly Gln	Asp Ser	Arg	Gln 410	Val 395 Glu	Asn His	Leu Gln	Val	Leu 415	Ala 400 Leu
Lys 285 Leu Gln	Ile Gln Glu	Cys Cys Leu	Phe Gln Pro	Gly Ala 405 Gly	Asp 390 Trp Ser	Gly Gln Glu	Asp Ser His	Arg Ile	Gln 410 Glu	Val 395 Glu Met	Asn His Leu	Leu Gln Ala	Val Asn	Leu 415 Ala	Ala 400 Leu Thr
Lys 285 Leu Gln	Ile Gln Glu	Cys Cys Leu	Phe Gln Pro 420	Gly Ala 405 Gly	Asp 390 Trp Ser	Gly Gln Glu	Asp Ser His	Arg Ile 425	Gln 410 Glu	Val 395 Glu Met	Asn His Leu	Leu Gln Ala	Val Asn 430	Leu 415 Ala	Ala 400 Leu Thr
Lys 285 Leu Gln Thr	Ile Gln Glu Leu	Cys Cys Leu Ala	Phe Gln Pro 420 Tyr	Gly Ala 405 Gly Leu	Asp 390 Trp Ser Lys	Glu Arg	Asp Ser His Val	Arg Ile 425 Leu	Gln 410 Glu Leu	Val 395 Glu Met Gly	Asn His Leu Pro	Leu Gln Ala	Val Asn 430	Leu 415 Ala	Ala 400 Leu Thr
	Tyr Leu Val 225 Gln Ser Ala Arg Asn 305 Asn Glu Thr Pro	Tyr Asp Leu Arg 210 Val Leu 225 Gln Arg Ser Leu Ala Ser Ala Ser Arg Glu 290 Asn Asn Tyr Glu Asp Thr Met Pro Thr 370 Thr	Tyr Asp Trp 195 Leu Arg Glu 210 Val Leu Val 225 Gln Arg Gln Ser Leu Gly Gly Ala Ser Gly 275 Arg Glu Gly 275 Arg Glu Gly 275 Arg Glu Gly 275 Arg Glu Gly 275 Arg Gly Thr 305 Asn Tyr Thr Glu Asp Gly Gly Thr Met Pro 355 Pro Thr Pro 370	TyrAspTrpArg195195LeuArgGluMet210210141225GlnArgGlnGlnArgGlnProSerLeuGlyAla260Ala260AlaSerGlyAsp275GluGlnGlnArgGluGlnGln2901Trp30531AsnTyrThrGluAspGlyTrp3051Fro340ThrMetProAspGluAspGlyAspGluAspGlyTrp340ThrProThrProAsp370YY	TyrAspTrpArgArg195LeuArgGluMetIle2102101AlaHis225ValAlaAlaHis225GlnArgGlnProGlnSerLeuGlyAlaProArgGluGlyAspAsn260260260260AlaSerGlyAspAsn27527527533ArgGluGlnGlnGlyAsp3057ThrTrpSerAsnTyrThrLeu325GluAspGlyTrpLeu3407ProGlyAspFroThrProAspSer3707FroAspSer	TyrAspTrpArgArgAla195LeuArgGluMetIleGlu210210112Ser230ValLeuValAlaHisSer225	TyrAspTrpArgArgArgAlaPro195LeuArgGluMetIleGluGlu210	TyrAspTrpArgArgArgAlaProAsn195110GluGluMet200LeuArgGluMetIleGluGluMet210100110GluGluMet215ValLeuValAlaHisSerMetGly225100101GlnAlaTrpLogGly225100101ProGlnAlaTrpLogGlnArgGluGlyAlaProGlyGly260225230260260280AlaSerGlyAspAspAspAspAspAfgGluGlyAspAspAspAspAsp200100GlyAspAspAspAspAspArgGluGlyAspAspAspAspAspAsnTyrThrTrpSerProGlyAsp305101111GlyAspAspGlyAspGluAspGlyTrpLeuAspAspAspGlyAsnTyrThrLeuAspGlyAspAspGlyAspAspTyrThrLeuAspSerAspAspGlyAspTyrThrLeuAspGlyAspGlyAspAspTyr <td< td=""><td>TyrAspTrpArgArgAlaProAsnGlu19510200200200210210215LeuArgGluMetIleGluGluMetGly2101011SerMetGlyAsn2101011SerMetGlyAsn2101011SerGlyAsnSer21010YAlaSerMetGly21010YGlyAsnSerAsn2251024526010260SerLeuGlyAsnAsnArgGlyAlaSerGlyAspAsnAsnArg27510275280280ArgGluGlyAspAsnAsg29011Y295285AsnTyrThrArgSerAla30511TrySerGluAsg30511TryAsgAsgAsg34011LeuAsgAsgAsg34011LeuAsgAsg341ArgFroAsgAsg11MetProGlyValAng1211AsgAsgAsg1311AsgAsgAsg14AsgAsgAsgAsg1511<</td><td>TyrAspTrpArgArgArgAlaProAsnGluAsn195</td><td>TyrAspTrpArgArgArgAlaProAsnGluAsnGlu195200LeuArgGluMetIleGluMetTyr200210210215215215215ValLeuValAlaAlaForMetGluAsnMetTyr225230230233235235235235235GlnArgGlnProGlnAlaTrpLysAsnLys250SerLeuGlyAlaProGlnAlaTrpGlyAsnLys250SerLeuGlyAlaProGlnAsnArgGlyAsnLys250AlaSerGlyAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnLys260265AlaSerGlyAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnMatLys260ArgGluGlyAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnMatLys260ArgGluGlnGlnAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnMatLys260ArgGluGlnGlnAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnJunJunJun200205205205205205315JunJunJunJunJun305305310310<td< td=""><td>TyrAspTrpArgArgArgAlaProAsnGluAsnGlyPro195</td><td>Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Ala Pro Asn Glu Asn Glu Asn Glu Pro Tyr 195 </td><td>Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Arg Arg Arg Glu Met Juo Juo Juo Juo Leu Arg Glu Met Ile Glu Glu Glu Met Tyr Glu Leu Tyr Glu Glu Tyr Juo Juo</td><td>Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Ala Pro Asp Glu Asp Glu Met Jup 200 Sup Leu Jup Gly Gly Gly Gly Find Gly Find Gly Find Gly Find Gly Find Gly Gly Gly Gly Gly Find Gly Gly</td></td<></td></td<>	TyrAspTrpArgArgAlaProAsnGlu19510200200200210210215LeuArgGluMetIleGluGluMetGly2101011SerMetGlyAsn2101011SerMetGlyAsn2101011SerGlyAsnSer21010YAlaSerMetGly21010YGlyAsnSerAsn2251024526010260SerLeuGlyAsnAsnArgGlyAlaSerGlyAspAsnAsnArg27510275280280ArgGluGlyAspAsnAsg29011Y295285AsnTyrThrArgSerAla30511TrySerGluAsg30511TryAsgAsgAsg34011LeuAsgAsgAsg34011LeuAsgAsg341ArgFroAsgAsg11MetProGlyValAng1211AsgAsgAsg1311AsgAsgAsg14AsgAsgAsgAsg1511<	TyrAspTrpArgArgArgAlaProAsnGluAsn195	TyrAspTrpArgArgArgAlaProAsnGluAsnGlu195200LeuArgGluMetIleGluMetTyr200210210215215215215ValLeuValAlaAlaForMetGluAsnMetTyr225230230233235235235235235GlnArgGlnProGlnAlaTrpLysAsnLys250SerLeuGlyAlaProGlnAlaTrpGlyAsnLys250SerLeuGlyAlaProGlnAsnArgGlyAsnLys250AlaSerGlyAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnLys260265AlaSerGlyAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnMatLys260ArgGluGlyAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnMatLys260ArgGluGlnGlnAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnMatLys260ArgGluGlnGlnAsnAsnAsnAsnAsnJunJunJun200205205205205205315JunJunJunJunJun305305310310 <td< td=""><td>TyrAspTrpArgArgArgAlaProAsnGluAsnGlyPro195</td><td>Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Ala Pro Asn Glu Asn Glu Asn Glu Pro Tyr 195 </td><td>Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Arg Arg Arg Glu Met Juo Juo Juo Juo Leu Arg Glu Met Ile Glu Glu Glu Met Tyr Glu Leu Tyr Glu Glu Tyr Juo Juo</td><td>Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Ala Pro Asp Glu Asp Glu Met Jup 200 Sup Leu Jup Gly Gly Gly Gly Find Gly Find Gly Find Gly Find Gly Find Gly Gly Gly Gly Gly Find Gly Gly</td></td<>	TyrAspTrpArgArgArgAlaProAsnGluAsnGlyPro195	Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Ala Pro Asn Glu Asn Glu Asn Glu Pro Tyr 195	Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Arg Arg Arg Glu Met Juo Juo Juo Juo Leu Arg Glu Met Ile Glu Glu Glu Met Tyr Glu Leu Tyr Glu Glu Tyr Juo Juo	Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Ala Pro Asp Glu Asp Glu Met Jup 200 Sup Leu Jup Gly Gly Gly Gly Find Gly Find Gly Find Gly Find Gly Find Gly Gly Gly Gly Gly Find Gly Gly

35 INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:8

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS

PCT/JP98/01643

WO 98/46767

(A) LENGTH:412 (B) TYPE: Amino acid (C) TOPOLOGY: Linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Protein (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:8 Met Asp Arg His Leu Cys Thr Cys Arg Glu Thr Gln Leu Arg Ser Gly Leu Leu Pro Leu Phe Leu Leu Met Met Leu Ala Asp Leu Thr Leu Pro Ala Gln Arg His Pro Pro Val Val Leu Val Pro Gly Asp Leu Gly Asn Gln Leu Glu Ala Lys Leu Asp Lys Pro Lys Val Val His Tyr Leu Cys Ser Lys Lys Thr Asp Ser Tyr Phe Thr Leu Trp Leu Asn Leu Glu . 80 Leu Leu Pro Val Ile Ile Asp Cys Trp Ile Asp Asn Ile Arg Leu Val Tyr Asn Arg Thr Ser Arg Ala Thr Gln Phe Pro Asp Gly Val Asp -Val Arg Val Pro Gly Phe Gly Glu Thr Phe Ser Met Glu Phe Leu Asp Pro Ser Lys Arg Asn Val Gly Ser Tyr Phe Tyr Thr Met Val Glu Ser Leu Val Gly Trp Gly Tyr Thr Arg Gly Glu Asp Val Arg Gly Ala Pro Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Ala Pro Asn Glu Asn Gly Pro Tyr Phe Leu Ala Leu Arg Glu Met Ile Glu Glu Met Tyr Gln Met Tyr Gly Gly Pro Val Val Leu Val Ala His Ser Met Gly Asn Val Tyr Met Leu Tyr Phe Leu Gln Arg Gln Pro Gln Val Trp Lys Asp Lys Tyr Ile His Ala Phe Val Ser Leu Gly Ala Pro Trp Gly Gly Val Ala Lys Thr Leu Arg Val Leu Ala Ser Gly Asp Asn Asn Arg Ile Pro Val Ile Gly Pro Leu Lys Ile

					245					250					255	
	Arg	Glu	Gln	Gln	Arg	Ser	Ala	Val	Ser	Thr	Ser	Trp	Leu	Leu	Pro	Tyr
				260					265					270		
	Asn	His	Thr	Trp	Ser	His	Glu	Lys	Val	Phe	Val	Tyr	Thr	Pro	Thr	Thr
5			275					280					285			
	Asn	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asp	Tyr	His	Arg	Phe	Phe	Arg	Asp	Ile	Gly	Phe
		290					295					300				
	Glu	Asp	Gly	Trp	Phe	Met	Arg	Gln	Asp	Thr	Glu	Gly	Leu	Val	Glu	Ala
	305					310					315					320
10	Met	Thr	Pro	Pro	Gly	Val	Glu	Leu	His	Cys	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Thr	Gly	Val
					325					330					335	
	Pro	Thr	Pro	Asn	Ser	Phe	Tyr	Tyr	Glu	Ser	Phe	Pro	Asp	Arg	Asp	Pro
				340					345					350		
	Lys	Ile	Cys	Phe	Gly	Asp	Gly	Asp	Gly	Thr	Val	Asn	Leu	Glu	Ser	Val
15			355					360					365			
	Leu	Gln	Cys	Gln	Ala	Trp	Gln	Ser	Arg	Gln	Glu	His	Arg	Val	Ser	Leu
		370					375					380				
	Gln	Glu	Leu	Pro	Gly	Ser	Glu	His	Ile	Glu	Met	Leu	Ala	Asn	Ala	Thr
	385					390					395					400
20	Thr	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Lys	Arg	Val	Leu	Leu	Glu	Pro				
					405					410						
	INF	ORMA	TION	FOR	SEQ	ID	NO:9									
	(i)	SE	QUEN	CE C	HARA	CTER	ISTI	CS								
25	()	A) L	ENGT	H:30												
	(B) T	YPE:	Ami	no a	cid										
	() 	C) T	OPOL	OGY:	Lin	ear										
	(11) MU	LECU	LE T	YPE:	Рер	tide			~ ~						
20	(X1) SE	QUEN	CE D	ESCR	1PT1	UN:	SEQ	ID N	0:9	01	T	1	Dwa	4.00	<u>c</u> 1
30	Met	GTY	Leu	HIS	Leu	Arg	Pro	Tyr	Arg	vai	GTY	Leu	Leu	Pro	ASP	GIY
	T	Lou	Dho	Lou	J	Lou	Lou	Lou	Mot	10 Lou	Lou	<u> </u>	A c p	Pro	ΓJ	
	Leu	ьeu	rne	20 20	геа	Leu	Leu	Leu	net 25	геп	геа	лıа	. кър	30		
				20					23					50		
35	INF	ORMA	TION	FOR	SEO	ID	N0:1	0								

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS

(A) LENGTH:33 (B) TYPE: Amino acid (C) TOPOLOGY: Linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Peptide 5 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:10 Met Gly Leu His Leu Arg Pro Tyr Arg Val Gly Leu Leu Pro Asp Gly 1 5 10 15 Leu Leu Phe Leu Leu Leu Leu Met Leu Leu Ala Asp Pro Ala Leu 20 25 30 10 Pro INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:11 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS (A) LENGTH:33 15 (B) TYPE: Amino acid (C) TOPOLOGY: Linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Peptide (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:11 Met Asp Arg His Leu Cys Thr Cys Arg Glu Thr Gln Leu Arg Ser Gly 20 1 10 15 Leu Leu Pro Leu Phe Leu Leu Met Met Leu Ala Asp Leu Thr Leu 20 25 30 Pro 25 INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:12 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS (A) LENGTH: 1137 (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double 30 (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:12 GCCGGACGTC ACCCCCCAGT GGTGCTGGTC CCTGGTGATT TGGGTAACCA ACTGGAAGCC 60 AAGCTGGACA AGCCGACAGT GGTGCACTAC CTCTGCTCCA AGAAGACCGA AAGCTACTTC 120 35 ACAATCTGGC TGAACCTGGA ACTGCTGCTG CCTGTCATCA TTGACTGCTG GATTGACAAT 180 ATCAGGCTGG TTTACAACAA AACATCCAGG GCCACCCAGT TTCCTGATGG TGTGGATGTA 240

CGTGTCCCTG GCTTTGGGAA GACCTTCTCA CTGGAGTTCC TGGACCCCAG CAAAAGCAGC 300 GTGGGTTCCT ATTTCCACAC CATGGTGGAG AGCCTTGTGG GCTGGGGCTA CACACGGGGT 360 GAGGATGTCC GAGGGGCTCC CTATGACTGG CGCCGAGCCC CAAATGAAAA CGGGCCCTAC 420 TTCCTGGCCC TCCGCGAGAT GATCGAGGAG ATGTACCAGC TGTATGGGGG CCCCGTGGTG 480 5 CTGGTTGCCC ACAGTATGGG CAACATGTAC ACGCTCTACT TTCTGCAGCG GCAGCCGCAG 540 GCCTGGAAGG ACAAGTATAT CCGGGCCTTC GTGTCACTGG GTGCGCCCTG GGGGGGGCGTG 600 GCCAAGACCC TGCGCGTCCT GGCTTCAGGA GACAACAACC GGATCCCAGT CATCGGGCCC 660 CTGAAGATCC GGGAGCAGCA GCGGTCAGCT GTCTCCACCA GCTGGCTGCT GCCCTACAAC 720 TACACATGGT CACCTGAGAA GGTGTTCGTG CAGACACCCA CAATCAACTA CACACTGCGG 780 10 GACTACCGCA AGTTCTTCCA GGACATCGGC TTTGAAGATG GCTGGCTCAT GCGGCAGGAC 840 ACAGAAGGGC TGGTGGAAGC CACGATGCCA CCTGGCGTGC AGCTGCACTG CCTCTATGGC 900 ACTGGCGTCC CCACCACCAGA CTCCTTCTAC TATGAGAGCT TCCCTGACCG TGACCCTAAA 960 ATCTGCTTTG GTGACGGCGA TGGTACTGTG AACTTGAAGA GTGCCCTGCA GTGCCAGGCC 1020 TGGCAGAGCC GCCAGGAGCA CCAAGTGTTG CTGCAGGAGC TGCCAGGCAG CGAGCACATC 1080 15 GAGATGCTGG CCAACGCCAC CACCCTGGCC TATCTGAAAC GTGTGCTCCT TGGGCCC 1137

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:13

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 1233
- (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid

- (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double
- (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:13
- 25 GCCGGACGTC ACCCCCCAGT GGTGCTGGTC CCTGGTGATT TGGGTAACCA ACTGGAAGCC 60 AAGCTGGACA AGCCGACAGT GGTGCACTAC CTCTGCTCCA AGAAGACCGA AAGCTACTTC 120 ACAATCTGGC TGAACCTGGA ACTGCTGCTG CCTGTCATCA TTGACTGCTG GATTGACAAT 180 ATCAGGCTGG AGTGCAGTGG CGCAATCTCG GCTCACTACA CCTCTGCCTC CCAGGCTCAA 240 GCACTTCTCC TGCCTCAGAC TCCGGATAAC TGGGATTACA GGCTGGTTTA CAACAAAACA 300 30 TCCAGGGCCA CCCAGTTTCC TGATGGTGTG GATGTACGTG TCCCTGGCTT TGGGAAGACC 360 TTCTCACTGG AGTTCCTGGA CCCCAGCAAA AGCAGCGTGG GTTCCTATTT CCACACCATG 420 GTGGAGAGCC TTGTGGGCTG GGGCTACACA CGGGGTGAGG ATGTCCGAGG GGCTCCCTAT 480 GACTGGCGCC GAGCCCCAAA TGAAAACGGG CCCTACTTCC TGGCCCTCCG CGAGATGATC 540 GAGGAGATGT ACCAGCTGTA TGGGGGGCCCC GTGGTGCTGG TTGCCCACAG TATGGGCAAC 600 35 ATGTACACGC TCTACTTTCT GCAGCGGCAG CCGCAGGCCT GGAAGGACAA GTATATCCGG 660 GCCTTCGTGT CACTGGGTGC GCCCTGGGGG GGCGTGGCCA AGACCCTGCG CGTCCTGGCT 720

TCAGGAGACAACAACCGGATCCCAGTCATCGGGCCCCTGAAGATCCGGGAGCAGCAGCGG780TCAGCTGTCTCCACCAGCTGGCTGCTGCCCTACAACTACACATGGTCACCTGAGAAGGTG840TTCGTGCAGACACCCACAATCAACTACAACTGCGGGACTACCGCAAGTTCTTCCAGGAC900ATCGGCTTTGAAGATGGCTGGCTCATGCGGCAGGACACAGAAGGGCTGGTGGAAGCCACG960ATGCCACCTGGCGTGCAGCTGCCTCATGCGGCAGGACACAGAAGGGCTGGTGGAAGCCACG960ATGCCACCTGGCGTGCAGCTGCACTGCCCTATGGTACTGGCGTCCCCACACCAGACCCG960ATGCCACCTGGCGTGCAGCTGCACTGCCCTATGGTACTGGCGCAGAGCAC960ATGCCACCTGGCGTGCAGCTGCACTGCCCTATGGTACCACCAGAGCCC960ATGCCACCTGGCGTGCAGCTGCACTGCCCTATGGTACCGGAAGCCACC1020TTCTACTATGAGAGCTTCCCTGACCGTGACCCTAAAATCTGCTTTGGTGACGGCGATGGT1080ACTGTGAACTTGAAAGAGTGCCCTGCAGTGCAGAGCCGCCAGGAGCACCAA1140GTGTTGCTGCAGGAGCTGCCAGGCAGCGAGCACATCGAGATGCTGGCCAACGCCACCACC1200CTGGCCTATCTGAAACGTGTGCTCCTTGGGCCC1233

10

5

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 1137
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- 15 (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14
- GCCCAACGTC ACCCCCCGGT GGTGCTGGTG CCTGGTGATT TGGGTAACCA GTTGGAAGCA 60 20 AAGCTGGATA AGCCAAAGGT TGTACACTAC CTTTGCTCCA AGAAGACGGA CAGCTACTTC 120 ACACTCTGGC TGAATCTGGA ACTGCTTCTG CCTGTTATCA TTGACTGCTG GATTGACAAT 180 ATCAGGCTGG TTTACAACAG AACATCTCGG GCCACCCAGT TTCCCGATGG TGTGGACGTG 240 CGTGTCCCTG GCTTTGGGGA AACATTTTCT ATGGAATTCC TAGACCCCAG CAAGAGGAAT 300 GTGGGTTCCT ATTTCTACAC TATGGTGGAG AGCCTTGTGG GCTGGGGCTA CACACGGGGT 360 25 GAAGACGTTC GAGGTGCTCC CTATGATTGG CGGCGAGCCC CAAATGAAAA CGGGCCCTAC 420 TTCTTGGCCC TGCGAGAGAT GATCGAGGAG ATGTACCAGA TGTATGGGGG CCCCGTGGTG 480 540 CTGGTCGCCC ACAGCATGGG CAACGTGTAC ATGCTCTACT TTCTGCAGCG GCAGCCACAA GTCTGGAAGG ACAAATATAT CCATGCCTTC GTCTCACTGG GGGCGCCCTG GGGGGGGCGTG 600 GCCAAGACGC TGCGTGTCCT GGCCTCAGGA GACAACAATC GCATTCCCGT CATTGGGCCA 660 30 CTGAAGATCC GGGAACAGCA GCGATCTGCC GTCTCTACCA GCTGGCTACT GCCATACAAC 720 CACACTTGGT CACATGAAAA GGTATTTGTA TACACACCCA CGACTAACTA CACGCTCCGG 780 GACTATCACC GGTTCTTCCG GGACATCGGT TTCGAAGATG GCTGGTTCAT GCGGCAGGAC 840 ACAGAAGGGC TGGTTGAAGC CATGACGCCA CCCGGGGTGG AGCTGCACTG CTTGTATGGC 900 ACTGGTGTTC CCACGCCAAA CTCTTTCTAC TACGAGAGCT TTCCTGATCG GGACCCCAAA 960 35 ATCTGCTTCG GCGATGGTGA CGGCACGGTG AACCTGGAGA GCGTCCTGCA GTGCCAAGCC 1020 TGGCAGAGCC GCCAAGAGCA CAGAGTATCA TTGCAGGAGC TGCCGGGAAG CGAGCACATT 1080
GAGATGCTAG CCAATGCCAC CACCTTGGCT TATCTGAAAC GTGTGCTTCT GGAACCT 1137

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
- 5 (A) LENGTH: 1146
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
- 10 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15
- GCGCTCCCGG CCGGACGTCA CCCCCCAGTG GTGCTGGTCC CTGGTGATTT GGGTAACCAA 60 CTGGAAGCCA AGCTGGACAA GCCGACAGTG GTGCACTACC TCTGCTCCAA GAAGACCGAA 120 AGCTACTTCA CAATCTGGCT GAACCTGGAA CTGCTGCTGC CTGTCATCAT TGACTGCTGG 180 ATTGACAATA TCAGGCTGGT TTACAACAAA ACATCCAGGG CCACCCAGTT TCCTGATGGT 240 15 GTGGATGTAC GTGTCCCTGG CTTTGGGAAG ACCTTCTCAC TGGAGTTCCT GGACCCCAGC 300 AAAAGCAGCG TGGGTTCCTA TTTCCACACC ATGGTGGAGA GCCTTGTGGG CTGGGGCTAC 360 ACACGGGGTG AGGATGTCCG AGGGGCTCCC TATGACTGGC GCCGAGCCCC AAATGAAAAC 420 GGGCCCTACT TCCTGGCCCT CCGCGAGATG ATCGAGGAGA TGTACCAGCT GTATGGGGGGC 480 CCCGTGGTGC TGGTTGCCCA CAGTATGGGC AACATGTACA CGCTCTACTT TCTGCAGCGG 540 20 CAGCCGCAGG CCTGGAAGGA CAAGTATATC CGGGCCTTCG TGTCACTGGG TGCGCCCTGG 600 GGGGGCGTGG CCAAGACCCT GCGCGTCCTG GCTTCAGGAG ACAACAACCG GATCCCAGTC 660 ATCGGGCCCC TGAAGATCCG GGAGCAGCAG CGGTCAGCTG TCTCCACCAG CTGGCTGCTG 720 CCCTACAACT ACACATGGTC ACCTGAGAAG GTGTTCGTGC AGACACCCAC AATCAACTAC 780 ACACTGCGGG ACTACCGCAA GTTCTTCCAG GACATCGGCT TTGAAGATGG CTGGCTCATG 840 25 CGGCAGGACA CAGAAGGGCT GGTGGAAGCC ACGATGCCAC CTGGCGTGCA GCTGCACTGC 900 CTCTATGGCA CTGGCGTCCC CACACCAGAC TCCTTCTACT ATGAGAGCTT CCCTGACCGT 960 GACCCTAAAA TCTGCTTTGG TGACGGCGAT GGTACTGTGA ACTTGAAGAG TGCCCTGCAG 1020 TGCCAGGCCT GGCAGAGCCG CCAGGAGCAC CAAGTGTTGC TGCAGGAGCT GCCAGGCAGC 1080 GAGCACATCG AGATGCTGGC CAACGCCACC ACCCTGGCCT ATCTGAAACG TGTGCTCCTT 1140 30 GGGCCC 1146

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 1242
- 35 (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double

- (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16
- GCGCTCCCGG CCGGACGTCA CCCCCCAGTG GTGCTGGTCC CTGGTGATTT GGGTAACCAA 60 5 CTGGAAGCCA AGCTGGACAA GCCGACAGTG GTGCACTACC TCTGCTCCAA GAAGACCGAA 120 AGCTACTTCA CAATCTGGCT GAACCTGGAA CTGCTGCTGC CTGTCATCAT TGACTGCTGG 180 ATTGACAATA TCAGGCTGGA GTGCAGTGGC GCAATCTCGG CTCACTACAC CTCTGCCTCC 240 CAGGCTCAAG CACTTCTCCT GCCTCAGACT CCGGATAACT GGGATTACAG GCTGGTTTAC 300 AACAAAACAT CCAGGGCCAC CCAGTTTCCT GATGGTGTGG ATGTACGTGT CCCTGGCTTT 360 10 GGGAAGACCT TCTCACTGGA GTTCCTGGAC CCCAGCAAAA GCAGCGTGGG TTCCTATTTC 420 CACACCATGG TGGAGAGCCT TGTGGGCTGG GGCTACACAC GGGGTGAGGA TGTCCGAGGG 480 GCTCCCTATG ACTGGCGCCG AGCCCCAAAT GAAAACGGGC CCTACTTCCT GGCCCTCCGC 540 GAGATGATCG AGGAGATGTA CCAGCTGTAT GGGGGCCCCG TGGTGCTGGT TGCCCACAGT 600 ATGGGCAACA TGTACACGCT CTACTTTCTG CAGCGGCAGC CGCAGGCCTG GAAGGACAAG 660 15 TATATCCGGG CCTTCGTGTC ACTGGGTGCG CCCTGGGGGG GCGTGGCCAA GACCCTGCGC 720 GTCCTGGCTT CAGGAGACAA CAACCGGATC CCAGTCATCG GGCCCCTGAA GATCCGGGAG 780 CAGCAGCGGT CAGCTGTCTC CACCAGCTGG CTGCTGCCCT ACAACTACAC ATGGTCACCT 840 GAGAAGGTGT TCGTGCAGAC ACCCACAATC AACTACACAC TGCGGGACTA CCGCAAGTTC 900 TTCCAGGACA TCGGCTTTGA AGATGGCTGG CTCATGCGGC AGGACACAGA AGGGCTGGTG 960 20 GAAGCCACGA TGCCACCTGG CGTGCAGCTG CACTGCCTCT ATGGTACTGG CGTCCCCACA 1020 CCAGACTCCT TCTACTATGA GAGCTTCCCT GACCGTGACC CTAAAATCTG CTTTGGTGAC 1080 GGCGATGGTA CTGTGAACTT GAAGAGTGCC CTGCAGTGCC AGGCCTGGCA GAGCCGCCAG 1140 GAGCACCAAG TGTTGCTGCA GGAGCTGCCA GGCAGCGAGC ACATCGAGAT GCTGGCCAAC 1200 1242 GCCACCACCC TGGCCTATCT GAAACGTGTG CTCCTTGGGC CC

25

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:17

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 1236
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- 30 (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:17

ATGGGCCTCC ACCTCCGCCC CTACCGTGTG GGGCTGCTCC CGGATGGCCT CCTGTTCCTC6035TTGCTGCTGC TAATGCTGCT CGCGGACCCA GCGCTCCCGG CCGGACGTCA CCCCCAGTG120

GTGCTGGTCC CTGGTGATTT GGGTAACCAA CTGGAAGCCA AGCTGGACAA GCCGACAGTG 180

	GTGCACTACC	TCTGCTCCAA	GAAGACCGAA	AGCTACTTCA	CAATCTGGCT	GAACCTGGAA	240
	CTGCTGCTGC	CTGTCATCAT	TGACTGCTGG	ATTGACAATA	TCAGGCTGGT	TTACAACAAA	300
	ACATCCAGGG	CCACCCAGTT	TCCTGATGGT	GTGGATGTAC	GTGTCCCTGG	CTTTGGGAAG	360
	ACCTTCTCAC	TGGAGTTCCT	GGACCCCAGC	AAAAGCAGCG	TGGGTTCCTA	TTTCCACACC	420
5	ATGGTGGAGA	GCCTTGTGGG	CTGGGGCTAC	ACACGGGGTG	AGGATGTCCG	AGGGGCTCCC	480
	TATGACTGGC	GCCGAGCCCC	AAATGAAAAC	GGGCCCTACT	TCCTGGCCCT	CCGCGAGATG	540
	ATCGAGGAGA	TGTACCAGCT	GTATGGGGGC	CCCGTGGTGC	TGGTTGCCCA	CAGTATGGGC	600
	AACATGTACA	CGCTCTACTT	TCTGCAGCGG	CAGCCGCAGG	CCTGGAAGGA	CAAGTATATC	660
	CGGGCCTTCG	TGTCACTGGG	TGCGCCCTGG	GGGGGGCGTGG	CCAAGACCCT	GCGCGTCCTG	720
10	GCTTCAGGAG	ACAACAACCG	GATCCCAGTC	ATCGGGCCCC	TGAAGATCCG	GGAGCAGCAG	780
	CGGTCAGCTG	TCTCCACCAG	CTGGCTGCTG	CCCTACAACT	ACACATGGTC	ACCTGAGAAG	840
	GTGTTCGTGC	AGACACCCAC	AATCAACTAC	ACACTGCGGG	ACTACCGCAA	GTTCTTCCAG	900
	GACATCGGCT	TTGAAGATGG	CTGGCTCATG	CGGCAGGACA	CAGAAGGGCT	GGTGGAAGCC	960
	ACGATGCCAC	CTGGCGTGCA	GCTGCACTGC	CTCTATGGCA	CTGGCGTCCC	CACACCAGAC	1020
15	TCCTTCTACT	ATGAGAGCTT	CCCTGACCGT	GACCCTAAAA	TCTGCTTTGG	TGACGGCGAT	1080
	GGTACTGTGA	ACTTGAAGAG	TGCCCTGCAG	TGCCAGGCCT	GGCAGAGCCG	CCAGGAGCAC	1140
	CAAGTGTTGC	TGCAGGAGCT	GCCAGGCAGC	GAGCACATCG	AGATGCTGGC	CAACGCCACC	1200
	ACCCTGGCCT	ATCTGAAACG	TGTGCTCCTT	GGGCCC			1236

20 INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:18

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 1332
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double

25 (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:18

ATGGGCCTCC ACCTCCGCCC CTACCGTGTG GGGCTGCTCC CGGATGGCCT CCTGTTCCTC 60 TTGCTGCTGC TAATGCTGCT CGCGGACCCA GCGCTCCCGG CCGGACGTCA CCCCCAGTG 120

30 GTGCTGGTCC CTGGTGATTT GGGTAACCAA CTGGAAGCCA AGCTGGACAA GCCGACAGTG 180
 GTGCACTACC TCTGCTCCAA GAAGACCGAA AGCTACTTCA CAATCTGGCT GAACCTGGAA 240
 CTGCTGCTGC CTGTCATCAT TGACTGCTGG ATTGACAATA TCAGGCTGGA GTGCAGTGGC 300
 GCAATCTCGG CTCACTACAC CTCTGCCTCC CAGGCTCAAG CACTTCTCCT GCCTCAGACT 360
 CCGGATAACT GGGATTACAG GCTGGTTTAC AACAAAACAT CCAGGGCCAC CCAGTTTCCT 420
 35 GATGGTGTGG ATGTACGTGT CCCTGGCTTT GGGAAGACCT TCTCACTGGA GTTCCTGGAC 480
 CCCAGCAAAA GCAGCGTGGG TTCCTATTTC CACACCATGG TGGAGAGCCT TGTGGGCTGG 540

GGCTACACAC GGGGTGAGGA TGTCCGAGGG GCTCCCTATG ACTGGCGCCG AGCCCCAAAT 600 GAAAACGGGC CCTACTTCCT GGCCCTCCGC GAGATGATCG AGGAGATGTA CCAGCTGTAT 660 GGGGGCCCCG TGGTGCTGGT TGCCCACAGT ATGGGCAACA TGTACACGCT CTACTTTCTG 720 CAGCGGCAGC CGCAGGCCTG GAAGGACAAG TATATCCGGG CCTTCGTGTC ACTGGGTGCG 780 5 CCCTGGGGGG GCGTGGCCAA GACCCTGCGC GTCCTGGCTT CAGGAGACAA CAACCGGATC 840 CCAGTCATCG GGCCCCTGAA GATCCGGGAG CAGCAGCGGT CAGCTGTCTC CACCAGCTGG 900 CTGCTGCCCT ACAACTACAC ATGGTCACCT GAGAAGGTGT TCGTGCAGAC ACCCACAATC 960 AACTACACAC TGCGGGACTA CCGCAAGTTC TTCCAGGACA TCGGCTTTGA AGATGGCTGG 1020 CTCATGCGGC AGGACACAGA AGGGCTGGTG GAAGCCACGA TGCCACCTGG CGTGCAGCTG 1080 10 CACTGCCTCT ATGGTACTGG CGTCCCCACA CCAGACTCCT TCTACTATGA GAGCTTCCCT 1140 GACCGTGACC CTAAAATCTG CTTTGGTGAC GGCGATGGTA CTGTGAACTT GAAGAGTGCC 1200 CTGCAGTGCC AGGCCTGGCA GAGCCGCCAG GAGCACCAAG TGTTGCTGCA GGAGCTGCCA 1260 GGCAGCGAGC ACATCGAGAT GCTGGCCAAC GCCACCACCC TGGCCTATCT GAAACGTGTG 1320 CTCCTTGGGC CC 1332

15

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:19

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS

(A) LENGTH: 1236

- (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- 20 (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:19

ATGGATCGCC ATCTCTGCAC CTGTCGCGAG ACCCAGCTCC GGAGTGGCCT CCTGTTACCT 60 CTGTTTCTAC TAATGATGCT GGCAGACCTG ACGCTCCCGG CCCAACGTCA CCCCCCGGTG 120

25	CTGTTTCTAC	TAATGATGCT	GGCAGACCTG	ACGCTCCCGG	CCCAACGTCA	CCCCCCGGTG	120
	GTGCTGGTGC	CTGGTGATTT	GGGTAACCAG	TTGGAAGCAA	AGCTGGATAA	GCCAAAGGTT	180
	GTACACTACC	TTTGCTCCAA	GAAGACGGAC	AGCTACTTCA	CACTCTGGCT	GAATCTGGAA	240
	CTGCTTCTGC	CTGTTATCAT	TGACTGCTGG	ATTGACAATA	TCAGGCTGGT	TTACAACAGA	300
	ACATCTCGGG	CCACCCAGTT	TCCCGATGGT	GTGGACGTGC	GTGTCCCTGG	CTTTGGGGAA	360
30	ACATTTTCTA	TGGAATTCCT	AGACCCCAGC	AAGAGGAATG	TGGGTTCCTA	TTTCTACACT	420
	ATGGTGGAGA	GCCTTGTGGG	CTGGGGCTAC	ACACGGGGTG	AAGACGTTCG	AGGTGCTCCC	480
	TATGATTGGC	GGCGAGCCCC	AAATGAAAAC	GGGCCCTACT	TCTTGGCCCT	GCGAGAGATG	540
	ATCGAGGAGA	TGTACCAGAT	GTATGGGGGC	CCCGTGGTGC	TGGTCGCCCA	CAGCATGGGC	600
	AACGTGTACA	TGCTCTACTT	TCTGCAGCGG	CAGCCACAAG	TCTGGAAGGA	CAAATATATC	660
35	CATGCCTTCG	TCTCACTGGG	GGCGCCCTGG	GGGGGCGTGG	CCAAGACGCT	GCGTGTCCTG	720
	GCCTCAGGAG	ACAACAATCG	CATTCCCGTC	ATTGGGCCAC	TGAAGATCCG	GGAACAGCAG	780

99

CGATCTGCCG TCTCTACCAG CTGGCTACTG CCATACAACC ACACTTGGTC ACATGAAAAG840GTATTTGTAT ACACACCCAC GACTAACTAC ACGCTCCGGG ACTATCACCG GTTCTTCCGG900GACATCGGTT TCGAAGATGG CTGGTTCATG CGGCAGGACA CAGAAGGGCT GGTTGAAGCC960ATGACGCCAC CCGGGGTGGA GCTGCACTGC TTGTATGGCA CTGGTGTTCC CACGCCAAAC1020TCTTTCTACT ACGAGAGCTT TCCTGATCGG GACCCCAAAA TCTGCTTCGG CGATGGTGAC1080GGCACGGTGA ACCTGGAGAG CGTCCTGCAG TGCCAAGCCT GGCAGAGCCG CCAAGAGCAC1140AGAGTATCAT TGCAGGAGCT GCCGGGAAGC GAGCACATTG AGATGCTAGC CAATGCCACC1200ACCTTGGCTT ATCTGAAACG TGTGCTTCTG GAACCT1236

- 10 INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:20
 - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 90
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double

15 (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear

- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:20

ATGGGCCTCC ACCTCCGCCC CTACCGTGTG GGGCTGCTCC CGGATGGCCT CCTGTTCCTC 60 TTGCTGCTGC TAATGCTGCT CGCGGACCCA 90

20

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:21

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 99
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- 25 (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:21

ATGGGCCTCC ACCTCCGCCC CTACCGTGTG GGGCTGCTCC CGGATGGCCT CCTGTTCCTC 60

30 TTGCTGCTGC TAATGCTGCT CGCGGACCCA GCGCTCCCG

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:22

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 99
- 35 (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double

148

- (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:22
- ATGGATCGCC ATCTCTGCAC CTGTCGCGAG ACCCAGCTCC GGAGTGGCCT CCTGTTACCT 60
- 5 CTGTTTCTAC TAATGATGCT GGCAGACCTG ACGCTCCCG
 - INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:23
 - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 392
- 10 (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Double
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:23
- ACACGCTCTA CTTTCTGCAG CGGCAGCCGC AGCCTGGTAA GGACAAGTAT ATCCGGGCCT 60
 TCGTGTCACT GGGTGCGCCC TGGGGGGGGG TGGCCAAGAC CCTGCGCGTC CTGGCTTCAG 120
 GAGACAACAA CCGGATCCCA GTCATCGGGC CCCTGAAGAT CCGGGAGCAG CAGCGGTCAG 180
 CTGTCTCCAC CAGCTGGCTG CTGCCCTACA ACTACACATG GTCACCTGAG AAGGTGTTCG 240
 TGCAGACACC CACAATCAAC TACACACTGC GGGACTACCG CAAGTTCTTC CAGGACATCG 300
 GCTTTGAAGA TGGCTGGCTC ATGCGGCAGG ACACAGAAGG GCTAGTGGAA GCCACGATGC 360
- 20GCTTTGAAGA TGGCTGGCTC ATGCGGCAGG ACACAGAAGG GCTAGTGGAA GCCACGATGC360CACCTGGCGT GCAGCTGCAC TGCCTCTATG GT392

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:24

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
- 25 (A) LENGTH: 23
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
- 30 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:24 GCTGCTGCCC TACAACTACA CAT

23

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:25

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
- 35 (A) LENGTH: 19
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid

PCT/JP98/01643

WO 98/46767

.

149

	(C) STRANDEDNESS: Single	
	(D) TOPOLOGY: Linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:25	
5	TATCCGGGCC TTCGTGTCA	19
	INFORMATION FOR SEC ID NO.26	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS	
	(1) $ERCTH \cdot 28$	
10	(R) TYPE: Nucleic acid	
10	(C) STRANDEDNESS: Single	
	(C) TOPOLOGY, Linear	
	(i) MOLECIILE TYPE: Synthetic DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:26	
15	TCAAAGCCGA TGTCCTGGAA GAACTTGC	28
	INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:27	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS	
	(A) LENGTH: 24	
20	(B) TYPE: Nucleic acid	
	(C) STRANDEDNESS: Single	
	(D) TOPOLOGY: Linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:27	
25	GTGGTGCTGG TCCCTGGTGA TTTG	24
	INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:28	
	(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS	
	(A) LENGTH: 22	
30	(B) TYPE: Nucleic acid	
	(C) STRANDEDNESS: Single	
	(D) TOPOLOGY: Linear	
	(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA	
	(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:28	
35	GGTGGCCCTG GATGTTTTGT TG	22

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:29

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 198
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- 5 (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:29

GTGGTGCTGG TCCCTGGTGA TTTGGGTAAC CAGTTGGAAG CAAAGCTGGA TAAGCCAAAG 60

10GTTGTACACT ACCTTTGCTC CAAGAAGACG GACAGCTACT TCACACTCTG GCTGAATCTG120GAACTGCTTC TGCCTGTTAT CATTGACTGC TGGATTGACA ATATCAGGCT GGTTTACAAC180AAAACATCCA GGGCCACC198

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:30

- 15 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 25
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- 20 (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:30

GGTTGTACAC TACCTTTGCT CCAAG

25

21

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:31

- 25 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 21
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- 30 (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:31
 GGTAACCAGT TGGAAGCAAA G

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:32

35 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 (A) LENGTH: 21

21

22

19

- (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
- 5 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:32 ATCCAGCAGT CAATGATAAC A

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:33

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS

10 (A) LENGTH: 22

- (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
- 15 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:33
 GTAATACGAC TCACTATAGG GC

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:34

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS

20 (A) LENGTH: 19

- (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
- 25 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:34 ACTATAGGGC ACGCGTGGT

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:35

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS

30 (A) LENGTH: 48

- (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
- 35 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:35 GTAATACGAC TCACTATAGG GCACGCGTGG TCGACGGCCC GGGCTGGT 48

24

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:36

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 26
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- 5 (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:36

ATCCGGGAGC AGCCCCACAC GGTAGG

10

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:37

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 24
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- 15 (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:37

GGTGTACGAC GGTCGCCGCA GGTC

20

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 2867
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
- 25 (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:38
- ACTATAGGGCACGCGTGGTCGACGGCCCGGGCTGGTATTAAAAAAAAAATCAGGGCCGG6030GTGTGATGGCTCATACCTGTAATCCCAGCACTTTGGGAGACCTAGGTGGGTGGATCACCT120GAGGTCAGGAGTTCAAGACCAGCCTGGCCAACATGGCGAAATCCCGTCTCTACTAAAAAA180TACAAAAATCAGCTGGGCGTGGTGGCGGGTGCCTGTAATCCCAGGCAGGAG240GGCAGGAGAATCGCTTGAACCCAGGAGGCAGAGGTTGCAGTGAGCCGGGATCACGCCACT300GCTCTCCAGCCTGGGTGACAGAGCAAAACTCTGTCTCAAAAAAAAAAAAAAGGTGTCAGC36035CTGGCATGTGGAGAACGACCCACAGGAACGAGGGCGTGCATTGGGACATCAGTGACGAGG420CTGTTGTGGGAATAGGGTAGTGTGGTTTGGGGAGTGTAGAGCTGGCAAGCCCTTATGACC480

.

	ACCTGAGTTG	TGGTTCTGAG	AAGCATGGAA	GCATCCAGAG	CTCAGGATGA	TGCCAAGTCT	540
	GCAGCCTGGG	GGATCAGGTG	GATGGCAGAG	TCATTGTGAA	AAGGGAGGAC	CCTCACTTTC	600
	TGACCCTTCT	CCACAGTGCC	AGCATGGGTC	ATTGCTGACC	AGGCCTTGCC	ATCCTGCCCC	660
	TAATGGCTGT	GGTTCCTAAC	ACATGCAGGG	CCTGTGGGGT	TGAAGCACCA	AGGAACCCCT	720
5	CTTGAGGACA	GGGCTACCCT	TCCAGGGGGCC	CATGGTCACC	GGATGCTGCT	GGGCCGGCAA	780
	GACATTTAGA	CTGTGGCCAG	AGTCCAAGGT	GGCCCAGCAC	CTCTTGATCC	TTCTCTTCCT	840
	CCACATAACC	TTTGACTGGA	CTTCTGCCCG	TCCCTAGGCC	TGCAGAAGAG	TCTCTGGTCT	900
	CCCACGCTGG	GTTTTCACCA	GATGGGTCTT	CACTGATCTT	CTGTTGGGTC	ACGGGTGAAG	960
	GTGGGGGAGG	CAGGGGCTTT	GGGAGTGGGA	GTTCTGAGCC	AGGGCCTTAG	CGGGAGATGG	1020
10	CTGGACCTTA	AGAGAGGGTG	GGGCTGGTCA	CAGTGGCACA	CATCTGTAAT	CTCAGCACTT	1080
	TGGGAGGCTG	AGGCAGGTGG	ATCACTTAAG	GCCAGGAGTT	CAAGACTGGC	CTGGGCAACA	1140
	TAGTGAGACC	CCAACTCTAC	AAAAAAAAAA	ACTAGCTGAG	CTTGGAGGTG	TACACTTGTA	1200
	GTCCCAGCTA	CTCAGGAGGC	TGAGGTGGGA	AGGATTGCTT	GAGCCTGAGA	GGTCAAGGAT	1260
	GCAGTGAGCC	GTGATTGCGC	TACTGCACTT	GGGTGACAGA	GAGACCCTTT	СТСААААААА	1320
15	ААААААААА	AAAGGAAAGA	AAAGAAAAAG	GGGCCGGGCA	CAGTAGCTCA	CGCCTGTAAT	1380
	CCCAGCACTT	TGGGAGGCCG	AGGCAGGTGG	ATCACCTGAG	GTTGCGAGTT	CAAGACCAGC	1440
	CTGACTAACA	TGGAGAAACC	CCGTCTCTAC	ТАААААТАСА	AAATTAGCCA	GGGTGGTGGC	1500
	GCATGCCTGC	AATCCCAGCT	ACTCGGGAGG	CTGAGGCAGG	AGAATTGCTT	GAATCCAGGA	1560
	GACGGAGGTT	ACGGTGAGCC	AAGATTGCAC	CATTGCACTC	CAGCCTGGGC	AACAAGAGCG	1620
20	AAACTCTGTC	ТСАААААААА	AAAAGAAAAA	GAAAAAGAAA	AAAGAAAGAG	GGAGGGTGGT	1680
	GGTAGCCCAG	TCACCAACAT	GTTTCACTAT	AAGAACTCGA	GAAGGGCAGG	GCAAGATAGT	1740
	GGCTTCATAG	CCAGGTCAGC	TGCTTACCAA	GAAGAAGGAA	GGAAGGGGCA	GGACAAATTT	1800
	CTTGGGACCA	GGTGGGATGA	CCAGGGTGCA	GCTGCCCCTT	CGAAGGGGTG	GGTGTGTGGA	1860
	GGATCAAGAC	CTCTATTTCC	CAAATACTCT	CGTCCCTCTA	TCCCACAGTG	ACCTATGGTG	1920
25	CTGGCATATA	ACCAGCTGTC	AGGTCTTTGC	CCACTCTGTT	CGCCCCTGCT	TCCTGGCGCA	1980
	GGGAGTCCAT	GTCCTCTCTG	GTTCCCCAGG	TTTGCGAGAG	TGGAGGGGGA	CCACGAGCTC	2040
	CCGATGCCTC	TCCTGCTCTG	CAGGGGAACT	TGCAGATGGC	CCATGGCGCA	GGGTCGAGAC	2100
	TCAAGCCCAC	TCCCAACCCC	GCGCCCGAAC	TGCCCGGACT	GGCGGGGTGA	CGCTGCACTC	2160
	TGCGCCCCTA	AAACGAACAG	ATTAACCCCT	CTCCTGGGAA	CTGAACATGC	TGACCTGGCC	2220
30	TCTCCCGGTT	CCCCCCGCAT	CTGTAACCCC	GGGGCAGAGT	TACAGGGGCT	GACTGGCCGC	2280
	ACCCAGGTGC	CCTCGGGGGCA	GGGTGTGCTA	AGAATTGGTG	TGGGGGGCTGC	ACAAAGGTCC	2340
	TGGTCAGCTC	CTGGTCACCT	GAGGCCCAAG	AACTGTCCGG	GACTCACTTC	CTCTCTTCTT	2400
	GCTTTAACCG	GGGTCGCTCA	GCAGCGGCCA	GCGCTGCACC	CCTTATCCTC	TCCCGGTCTT	2460
	GTCCGTTCCA	GATCCTCCAG	GTCAGGGGGT	CGCCAAGTGA	GAGCTGCGCA	GCGTGGATTT	2520
35	CGGGTACCCA	GGGCTGGGCG	GGGTACAGCA	GCGGCGAGCT	GGGTTCCCGG	GTGGGCGACT	2580
	GACAGCCCGG	AGCCAGGCGA	TACCTCGATC	CATCGATGCG	CTCGGCGCTC	AGCGTGGTCC	2640

PCT/JP98/01643

15

154

AGGAAGCAGG GGGTTGGGCA AGGGCGGGGC GGCGACCTCC GACTGGGAGG GGCGTATATG 2700 GCGGCGAGTC CCTATTGGCC AGCCATTTGC GGGAGGCGGG CCCTGATTGG CCGGGGGGAT 2760 GCGGGGGGATG CGGGCGGCGG GGTTAAGCGC GTCGCCACCG CCCCGCCTA GGCGAGAGCC 2820 CAGAGAGCTG AACCTGCATC CCGGACCTGC GGCGACCGTC GTACACC 2867 INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:39 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS (A) LENGTH: 20

- (B) TYPE: Amino acid
- 10 (C) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Protein
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39
 - Cys Glu Asp Val Arg Gly Ala Pro Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Ala Pro Asn
 - 5 10
- 15 Glu Asn Gly Pro

1

20

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:40

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS

20 (A) LENGTH: 19

- (B) TYPE: Amino acid
- (C) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Protein
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:40
- 25Pro Val Ile Gly Pro Leu Lys Ile Arg Glu Gln Gln Arg Ser Ala Val151015
 - Ser Thr Cys

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:41

- 30 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 63
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- 35 (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:41

CCGCTCGAGT CACTTGTCAT CGTCGTCGTC CTTGTAGTCG GGCCCAAGGA GCACACGTTT 60 CAG 63

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:42

- 5 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 31
 - (B) TYPE: Nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: Single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- 10 (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Synthetic DNA
 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:42
 GGAGACAACC AACCGGATCC CAGTCATCGG G 31

INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:43

- 15 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS
 - (A) LENGTH: 10
 - (B) TYPE: Amino acid
 - (C) TOPOLOGY: Linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Protein
- 20 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:43
 Ala Gly Arg His Pro Pro Val Val Leu Val
 1 5 10

25

30

Claims

1. A protein comprising an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2 or SEQ ID NO:3 or a substantial equivalent thereto, a precursor

5 protein thereof or a salt thereof.

2. A protein or precursor protein according to claim 1, which comprises an amino acid sequence represented by any one of SEQ ID NO:4 to SEQ ID NO:8.

3. A protein or precursor protein according to claim 1, which possesses lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferaselike activity.

A partial peptide of the protein according to claim
 or a salt thereof.

- 5. A signal peptide comprising an amino acid sequence
 represented by SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10 or SEQ ID
 NO:11, or a substantial equivalent thereto.
 6. A DNA which comprises a DNA having a nucleotide
 sequence coding for the protein or precursor protein
 according to claim 1.
- 20 7. A DNA according to claim 6, which comprises a nucleotide sequence represented by any one of SEQ ID NO:12 to SEQ ID NO:19.

8. A DNA which comprises a DNA having a nucleotide sequence coding for the signal peptide according to claim 5.

9. A DNA according to claim 8, which comprises a nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:20 to SEQ ID NO:22.

10. A recombinant vector comprising the DNA according to claim 6.

11. A transformant which is transformed by the recombinant vector according to claim 10.
12. A method for producing the protein or the precursor protein according to claim 1 or the salt thereof, which
35 comprises cultivating the transformant according to claim 11 to produce and accumulate the protein or the

10

15

20

25

the same.

according to claim 1.

157

precursor protein according to claim 1, and collecting

13. A pharmaceutical composition which comprises the protein or the precursor protein or a salt thereof

14. A pharmaceutical composition which comprises the DNA according to claim 6. 15. A pharmaceutical composition according to claim 13 or claim 14, which is an agent for treating or preventing arteriosclerosis, atherosclerosis, hyperlipidemia, obesity, senescence, diseases of brain or renal disorder. 16. An antibody against (i) the protein or the precursor protein according to claim 1, (ii) the partial peptide according to claim 4, or (iii) a salt thereof. 17. A method for screening for a compound which promotes or inhibits a lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity of (i) the protein according to claim 1, (ii) the partial peptide according to claim 4, or (iii) a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) the protein according to claim 1, (ii) the partial peptide according to claim 4, or (iii) a salt thereof. 18. A kit for screening for a compound which promotes or inhibits a lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase-like activity of (i) the protein according to claim 1, (ii) the partial peptide according to claim 4, or (iii) a salt thereof, which comprises using (i) the protein 30 according to claim 1, (ii) the partial peptide according to claim 4, or (iii) a salt thereof. 19. A compound which promotes or inhibits a lecithincholesterol acyltransferase-like activity of (i) the protein according to claim 1, (ii) the partial peptide according to claim 4, or (iii) a salt thereof, which is 35 obtained by using the screening method according to

PCT/JP98/01643

claim 17 or the screening kit according to claim 18. 20. A pharmaceutical composition which comprises a compound which promotes or inhibits a lecithincholesterol acyltransferase-like activity of (i) the

- 5 protein according to claim 1, (ii) the partial peptide according to claim 4, or (iii) a salt thereof, which is obtained by using the screening method according to claim 17 or the screening kit according to claim 18. 21. A DNA which comprises a promoter DNA having a
- 10 nucleotide sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:38 or a substantial equivalent thereto or its partial DNA having a promoter activity. 22. A method for screening for a compound or a salt thereof which promotes or inhibits the promoter

15 activity of the DNA according to claim 21.

[Drawings] [Fig. 1]

GCATCCCGGACCTGCGGCGACCGTCGTACACCATGGGCCTCCACCTCCGCCCCTACCGTGTGGGGCTGCTCCCGGATGGC 80 Met Gly Leu His Leu Arg Pro Tyr Arg Val Gly Leu Pro Asp Gly

CCCTGGTGATTTGGGTAACCAACTGGAAGCCAAGCTGGACAAGCCGACAGTGGTGCACTACCTCTGCTCCAAGAAGACCG 240 Pro Gly Asp Leu Gly Asn Gin Leu Glu Ala Lys Leu Asp Lys Pro Thr Val Val His Tyr Leu Cys Ser Lys Lys Thr

AAAGCTACTTCACAATCTGGCTGAACCTGGAACTGCTGCTGCCTGTCATCATTGACTGCTGGATTGACAATATCAGGCTG 320 Glu Ser Tyr Phe Thr Ile Trp Leu Asn Leu Glu Leu Leu Pro Val Ile Ile Asp Cys Trp Ile Asp Asn ile Arg Leu

GTTTACAACAAACATCCAGGGCCACCCAGTTTCCTGATGGTGTGGATGTACGTGTCCCTGGCTTTGGGAAGACCTTCTC 400 Val Tyr Asn Lys Thr Ser Arg Ala Thr Gin Pho Pro Asp Giy Val Asp Val Arg Val Pro Giy Pho Giy Lys Thr Pho Ser

ACTGGAGTTCCTGGACCCCAGCAAAAGCAGCGTGGGTTCCTATTTCCACACCATGGTGGAGAGCCTTGTGGGGCTGGGGGCT 480 Lou Giu Pho Lou Asp Pro Ser Lys Ser Val Giy Ser Tyr Pho His Thr Mot Val Giu Ser Lou Val Giy Trp Giy

ACACACGGGGTGAGGATGTCCGAGGGGCTCCCTATGACTGGCGCCGAGCCCCAAATGAAAACGGGCCCTACTTCCTGGCC 560 Tyr Thr Arg Gly Glu Asp Val Arg Gly Ala Pro Tyr Asp Trp Arg Arg Ala Pro Asn Glu Asn Gly Pro Tyr Phe Leu Ala

CTCCGCGAGATGATCGAGGAGATGTACCAGCTGTATGGGGGGCCCCGTGGTGCTGGTTGCCCACAGTATGGGCAACATGTA 640 Lou Arg Giu Met Ile Giu Giu Met Tyr Gin Lou Tyr Giy Giy Pro Vai Vai Lou Vai Ala His Ser Met Giy Asn Met Tyr

CACGCTCTACTTTCTGCAGCGGCAGCCGCAGGCCTGGAAGGACAAGTATATCCGGGCCTTCGTGTCACTGGGTGCGCCCT 720 Thr Leu Tyr Phe Leu Gin Arg Gin Pro Gin Ala Trp Lys Asp Lys Tyr IIe Arg Ala Phe Val Ser Leu Giy Ala Pro

TGCGGCAGGACACAGAAGGGCTGGTGGAAGCCACGATGCCACCTGGCGTGCAGCTGCCACTGCCTCTATGGCACTGGCGTC 1040 Met Arg Gin Asp Thr Giu Giy Leu Vai Giu Ala Thr Met Pro Pro Giy Vai Gin Leu His Cys Leu Tyr Giy Thr Giy Vai

CCCACACCAGACTCCTTCTACTATGAGAGCTTCCCTGACCGTGACCCTAAAATCTGCTTTGGTGACGGCGATGGTACTGT 1120 Pro Thr Pro Asp Ser Phe Tyr Tyr Giu Ser Phe Pro Asp Arg Asp Pro Lys Lie Cys Phe Giy Asp Giy Asp Giy Thr Val

GAACTTGAAGAGTGCCCTGCAGTGCCAGGCCTGGCAGAGCCGCCAGGAGCACCAAGTGTTGCTGCAGGAGCTGCCAGGCA 1200 Asn Leu Lys Ser Ala Leu Gin Cys Gin Ala Trp Gin Ser Arg Gin Giu His Gin Vai Leu Leu Gin Giu Leu Pro Giy

GCGAGCACATCGAGATGCTGGCCAACGCCACCACCACCCTGGCCTATCTGAAACGTGTGCTCCTTGGGCCCTGA 1271 Ser Glu His Ile Glu Met Leu Ala Asn Ala Thr Thr Leu Ala Tyr Leu Lys Arg Vai Leu Leu Gly Pro

[Fig. 2]

ATGGGCCTCCACCTCCGCCCCTACCGTGTGGGGCTGCTCCCGGATGGCCTCCTGTTCCTCTTGCTGCTGCTAATGCTGCT 80 Met Giy Leu His Leu Arg Pro Tyr Arg Val Giy Leu Leu Pro Asp Giy Leu Leu Phe Leu Leu Leu Leu Leu Het Leu Leu

CGCGGACCCAGCGCTCCCGGCCGGACGTCACCCCCAGTGGTGCTGGTGCTCGGTGATTTGGGTAACCAACTGGAAGCCA 160 Ala Asp Pro Ala Leu Pro Ala Giy Arg His Pro Pro Val Val Leu Val Pro Giy Asp Leu Giy Asn Gin Leu Giu Ala

AGCTGGACAAGCCGACAGTGGTGCACTACCTCTGCTCCAAGAAGACCGAAAGCTACTTCACAATCTGGCTGAACCTGGAA 240 Lys Lou Asp Lys Pro Thr Val Val His Tyr Lou Cys Ser Lys Lys Thr Giu Ser Tyr Pho Thr Ilo Trp Lou Ash Lou Giu

CTGCTGCTGCCTGTCATCATTGACTGCTGGATTGACAATATCAGGCTGGAGTGCAGTGGCGCAATCTCGGCTCACTACAC 320 Leu Leu Leu Pro Vai lie lie Asp Cys Trp lie Asp Asn lie Arg Leu Glu Cys Ser Gly Ala lie Ser Ala His Tyr Thr

CTCTGCCTCCCAGGCTCAAGCACTTCTCCTGCCTCAGACTCCGGATAACTGGGATTACAGGCTGGTTTACAACAAAACAT 400 Ser Ala Ser Gin Ala Gin Ala Leu Leu Pro Gin Thr Pro Asp Asn Trp Asp Tyr Arg Leu Vai Tyr Asn Lys Thr

CCAGGGCCACCCAGTTTCCTGATGGTGTGGATGTACGTGTCCCTGGCTTTGGGAAGACCTTCTCACTGGAGTTCCTGGAC 480 Ser Arg Ala Thr Gin Phe Pro Asp Gly Val Asp Val Arg Val Pro Gly Phe Gly Lys Thr Phe Ser Leu Glu Phe Leu Asp

CCCAGCAAAAGCAGCGTGGGTTCCTATTTCCACACCATGGTGGAGAGCCTTGTGGGGCTGGGGCTACACACGGGGTGAGGA 560 Pro Ser Lys Ser Ser Vai Giy Ser Tyr Pho His Thr Mot Vai Giu Ser Leu Vai Giy Trp Giy Tyr Thr Arg Giy Giu Asp

TGTCCGAGGGGCTCCCTATGACTGGCGCCGAGCCCCAAATGAAAACGGGCCCTACTTCCTGGCCCTCCGCGAGATGATCG 640 Val Arg Giy Ala Pro Tyr Asp Trp Arg Ala Pro Asn Giu Asn Giy Pro Tyr Phe Leu Ala Leu Arg Giu Met IIe

AGGAGATGTACCAGCTGTATGGGGGGCCCCGTGGTGCTGGTTGCCCACAGTATGGGCAACATGTACACGCTCTACTTCTG 720 Glu Glu Met Tyr Gln Leu Tyr Gly Gly Pro Val Val Leu Val Ala His Ser Met Gly Asn Met Tyr Thr Leu Tyr Phe Leu

GACCCTGCGCGTCCTGGCTTCAGGAGACAACAACCGGATCCCAGTCATCGGGCCCCTGAAGATCCGGGAGCAGCAGCGGT 880 Thr Leu Arg Yai Leu Ala Ser Giy Asp Asn Asn Arg Ile Pro Yai Ile Giy Pro Leu Lys Ile Arg Giu Gin Arg

CAGCTGTCTCCACCAGCTGGCTGCCGCCTACAACTACAACTACACATGGTCACCTGAGAAGGTGTTCGTGCAGACACCCACAATC 960 Ser Ala Val Ser Thr Ser Trp Leu Leu Pro Tyr Asn Tyr Thr Trp Ser Pro Giu Lys Val Phe Val Gin Thr Pro Thr Ile

AGGGCTGGTGGAAGCCACGATGCCACCTGGCGTGCAGCTGCACTGCCTCTATGGTACTGGCGTCCCCACACCAGACTCCT 1120 Gly Leu Val Glu Ala Thr Met Pro Pro Gly Val Gin Leu His Cys Leu Tyr Gly Thr Gly Val Pro Thr Pro Asp Ser

TCTACTATGAGAGCTTCCCTGACCGTGACCCTAAAATCTGCTTTGGTGACGGCGATGGTACTGTGAAACTTGAAGAGTGCC 1200 Phe Tyr Tyr Giu Ser Phe Pro Asp Arg Asp Pro Lys IIe Cys Phe Giy Asp Giy Asp Giy Thr Voi Asn Leu Lys Ser Ala

CTGCAGTGCCAGGCCTGGCAGAGCCGCCAGGAGCACCAAGTGTTGCTGCAGGAGCTGCCAGGCAGCGAGCACATCGAGAT 1280 Leu Gin Cys Gin Ala Trp Gin Ser Arg Gin Giu His Gin Vai Leu Leu Gin Giu Leu Pro Giy Ser Giu His IIe Giu Met

GCTGGCCAACGCCACCACCCTGGCCTATCTGAAACGTGTGCTCCTTGGGCCCTGA 1335 Leu Ala Asn Ala Thr Thr Leu Ala Tyr Leu Lys Arg Val Leu Leu Gly Pro

ATGGATCGCCATCTCTGCACCTGCCGAGACCCAGCTCCGGAGTGGCCTCCTGTTACCTCTGTTTCTACTAATGATGCTGGCAGACCTGACGTCCCGG 100 Het Asp Arg His Leu Cys Thr Cys Arg Glu Thr Gin Leu Arg Ser Gly Leu Leu Leu Pro Leu Pho Leu Het Leu Ala Asp Leu Thr Leu Pro	[Fig.	
CCCAACGTCACCCCCGGTGGTGCTGGTGGTGGTGGTAACCAGTTGGGTAACCAGGCTGGATAAGCCAAAGGTGGATAGCCAAAGGTTGTACCTTTGCTCCAA 200 Ma Gin Arg His Pro Pro Vol Vol Leu Vol Pro Giy Asp Leu Giy Asn Gin Leu Giu Aig Lys Leu Asp Lys Vol Vol Vol His Tyr Leu Cys Ser Lys	3]	
GAAGAGGGACAGGTAGTTCACACTCTGGGTGAATCTGGAACTGGTTGTGGCTGTTATCATTGACTGGGGGTGAGTATATCAGGGTGGTTTACAACAGA 300 Lys Thr Asp Ser Tyr Phe Thr Leu Trp Leu Asn Leu Giu Leu Leu Leu Pro Voi Tie Ne Asp Cys Trp Ne Asp Asn Ne Arg Leu Voi Tyr Asn Arg		
acatetegggegegegegentegenegengegegegegegege		
TGGGTTGCTATTTCTACACTATGGTGGAGAGCCTTGTGGGGCTGGGGCTACACGGGGGTGAAGAGGTTGGGGGGGG		
AAATGAAAACGGGGCCCTACTTCTTGGCCCTGCGAGAGATGATGGAGGATGTACCAGATGTAGGGGGGCCCCGGTGGTGGTGGTGGCCACAGCATGGGC 600 Asn Giu Asn Giy Pro Tyr Pha Leu Au Leu Arg Giu Met 11e Giu Giu Met Tyr Gin Met Tyr Giy Giy Pro Val Val Leu Val Ai His Ser Met Giy	3	-
AACGIGIACAIGCICIACITICIGCAGCGGCAGCCACAGICIGGAAGGACAAATATAICCAIGCCIICGICICACIGGGGGGGGGG	/17	
CCAAGACGCTGCGTGTCCTGGCCTCAGGAGACAACAATGGCATTGCGCCACTGGGCCACTGAGATCCGGGAACAGCAGCGATCTGCCGTCTCTACCAG 800 Ma tys Thr Leu Arg Vai Leu Ala Ser Giy Asp Asn Asn Arg IIe Pro Vai IIe Giy Pro Leu Lys IIe Arg Giu Gin Arg Ser Ala Vai Ser Thr Ser		
CTGGCTACTGCCATACAACCACATTGGTCACATGAAAGGTATTTGTATACACACCCCACGACTAACTA		
GACATCGGTTTCGAAGATGGCTGGTTCATGCGGCAGGGACACAGAGGGCTGGTTGAAGCCATGACGCACCGGGGGGGG		
CTGGTGTTCCCACGCCAAACTCTTTCTACTACGAGGCTTTCCTGATCGGGACCCCAAAATCTGCTTGGGCGATGGTGACGGGGGGAGCCTGGGGGGG 1100 The Giy Val Pro The Pro Asn See Phe Tye Tye Giu See Phe Pro Asp Asp Pro Lys IIe Cys Phe Giy Asp Giy Asp Giy The Val Asn Leu Giu See		
CGTCCTGCAGTGCCAGGCCGCGAGGCCGCCAGAGTATCATTGCAGGAGCTGCCGGGGAGCGGGGGCAGATTGAGATGCTAGCCAGCC		

ACCITGGCTTATCTGAAACGTGTGCTTCTGGAACCTTGA 1239 The Leu Alo Tyr Leu Lys Arg Vol Leu Leu Glu Pro •

.

[Fig. 4]



Decoration 'Decoration #1': Shade (with solid black) residues that differ from the consensus named 'Consensus #1'.

-5Q

-80

GTGCTGGTCGCTGGTGATTTGGGTAACCAACTGGAAGCCAAGCTGGACAAGCCGACAGTGGTGCACTACCTCTGCTCCAGAAGACCGAAAGCTACTTCA 220

[Fig. 5]

5/17

	۲) ج	e +
ALIAIAGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGG	rig.	· · ~
CCTAGGTGGGTGGGTGGGTCAGGGTCAGGAGTTCAGGCCAGCTGGCCAACATGGCGGAAATCCCGTCTCTACTAAAAAATACAAAAATCAGCTGGGGGGT	6 (8	<u> </u>
GGTGGCGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGG) 8	1
SICTCTCCAGCCTGGGTGACAGAGCTCTGTCTCAAAAAAAAA	8	
IIGGGACATCAGTGACGCCTGTTGTGGGAATAGGGTAGTGTGGGTTGGGGAGGGTGGGTGGGGGG	8	
NF. NF. NF. NF. ILG AGCATCAGGATGATGCCAGGCCTGGGGGGATCAGGTGGGGGGGG	8	
1GACCCTTCTCCACAGTGCCAGCATGGGTCATTGCTGACCAGGCCTTGCCATCCTGCCCCTAATGGCTGTGGTTCCTAACACATGCAGGGCCTGTGGGGGT	8	
TGAAGCACCAAGGAACCCCTCTTGAGGACAGGGCTACCCTTCCAGGGGGCCCATGGTCACCGGGATGCTGGGGCGGGGGAGGATTTAGACTGTGGGCCAG	8	
AGTCCAAGGTGGCCCAGCACCTCTTGATCCTTCTCTCCTCCACATAACCTTTGACTGGGCTTCTGCCGGCCCTAGGCCTGCAGAAGAGTCTCTGGTCT	8	
CCCACGCTGGGTTTTCACCAGATGGGTCTTCACTGATCTTCTGTTGGGTCACGGGGGGGG	000	
AGGGCCTTAGCGGGGGGGAGATGGCTGGAGCCTTAAGAGGGGGGGG	100	
A 1 C A C T T A A G G C C A G G G C T G G G C C G G G C A C A T A G T G A G C C C A A C T A C A A A A A A A A A A C T A G C T G G G G C C T G C A C T T G T A I	200	
GICCCAGCTACTCAGGAGGGTGGGGAGGATTGCTTGAGCCTGAGGGTCAAGGATGCAGTGAGGTGGGCGTGATGCGCTACTGCGCTACTGGGTGGG	300	

AGGCAGGTGGATCACCTGAGGTTGCGAGTTCAAGACCAGCCTGACATGGAGAAACCCCGTCTCTACTACAAAATACAAAATTAGCCAGGGTGGTGGC 1500 AP-2

TFIID

AP-1

Ē

.

CAGCCTGGGGCAACAAGGGGGAAACTCTGTCTCAAAAAAAA	(1
GTTTCACTATAAGAAGTCCGAGGAGGGCAGGGCAAGATAGTGGCCTTCATAGCCAGGTCAGCTGGCTAGCAAGAAGGAAG	Fig
[GATA-1] CTTGGGACCAGGTGGGATGACCAGGTGGCGTGGGGGGGGG	. 7]
TCCCACAGTGACCTATGGTGCTGGCATATAACCAGCTGTCAGGTCTTTGCCCACTCTGTCGCCCCTGCTTGCGGGGGGGG	
GTTCCCCAGGTTTGCGAGAGTGGAGGGGGGGCCACGAGCTCCCGATGCCTCTCCTGCTGCGGGGGAACTTGCAGATGGCCCATGGCGCGGGGGCGAGAC 2100	
AP-2 TFIIIA TCAAGCCCACTCCCAACCCCGCGCGCGCGCGCGGGGGGGG	
AP-2 CIGAACATGCTGACCTGGGGTTCCCCCCGGGGTAACCCCGGGGGGGG	
LXR/RXR AP-2 AP-2 AP-2 AP-1	
GGGTGTGCTAAGAATTGGTGTGGGGGGCTGCAAAGGTCCTGGTCAGGTCGTGGTCAGGTCGCCAAGAACTGTCCGGGGACTCATTCCTCTCTT 2400	
Inf-y LXR/RXR GC111AACCGGGGGTCGCTCGGGGGCCGGCCTGCCCCGGTCTCCCCGGTCGCCAGGTCGCCAAGTCA 2500	
CAGCTGCGCGCGGGGTTCCGGGGTGCGGGGGGGGGGGGG	
AP-2 Sp1 TACCTCGATCCATCGATGCGCTCGGCGCCGGGGGCGGGGGGGG	
CCGGCGAGTCCCTATTGGCCGGCGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGG	
NF-Y CCCCCGCCTAGGCGAGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGG	
Ĩ	

WO 98/46767



[Fig. 9]



[Fig. 10]



<anti-hLCAT like protein peptide/ AB33>

<anti-hLCAT like protein peptide/ AB32>

[Fig. 11]



[Fig. 12]



[Fig. 13]



[Fig. 14]





[Fig. 15]



[Fig. 16]



	Vmax(nmol/min)	Km(M)
hLCAT like protein-FLAG	3.25	3.10E-04
bLCAT	1.36	1.23E-04

[Fig. 17]



.

17/17

[Fig. 18]



	INTERNATIONAL SEARCH	REPORT	Ir ational Application No
۰.			PCT/JP 98/01643
a. classi IPC 6	FICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER C12N15/54 C12N15/86 C12N9/10 C07K16/40 A61K38/45 A61K48/01	C12N5/	10 C12Q1/68
According to	o International Patent Classification(IPC) or to both national classificat	ion and IPC	
B. FIELDS	SEARCHED		
IPC 6	Climentation searched (classification system followed by classification C12N C12Q C07K A61K	i symdois)	
Documenta	tion searched other than minimumdocumentation to the extent that su	ch documents are inc	luded in the fields searched
Electronic d	ata base consulted during the international search (name of data base	ə and, where practica	I, search terms used)
C. DOCUM	ENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT		
Category °	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relev	vant passages	Relevant to claim No.
X	MARRA M. ET AL.: "The WashU-HHMI EST Project, AC W65635" EMBL DATABASE, 12 June 1996, XP002073272	-Mouse	1-11,16
	see the whole document		
A	EP 0 222 591 A (GENENTECH INC) 20 see the whole document 	May 1987	1-22
A	VAISMAN B L ET AL: "OVEREXPRESSI HUMAN LECITHIN CHOLESTEROL ACYLTR LEADS TO HYPERALPHALIPOPROTEINEMI TRANSGENIC MICE" JOURNAL OF BIOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY, vol. 270, no. 20, 19 May 1995, pa 12269-12275, XP000645145	ON OF ANSFERASE A IN ges	1-22
	-	/	
X Furt	her documents are listed in the continuation of box C.	X Patent family	/ members are listed in annex.
 Special ca "A" docum- consid "E" earlier - filing c "L" docum- which citatio "O" docum- other "P" docum- later ti 	ategories of cited documents : ent defining the general state of the art which is not dered to be of particular relevance document but published on or after the international date ent which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or is cited to establish the publicationdate of another n or other special reason (as specified) ent referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or means ent published prior to the international filing date but han the priority date claimed	 "T" later document proof priority date a cited to understa invention "X" document of part cannot be consi involve an invent of part cannot be consi document is cor ments, such cor in the art. "&" document memb 	ublished after the international filing date and not in conflict with the application but and the principle or theory underlying the icular relevance; the claimed invention dered novel or cannot be considered to tive step when the document is taken alone icular relevance; the claimed invention dered to involve an inventive step when the nbined with one or more other such docu- nbination being obvious to a person skilled er of the same patent family
Date of the	actual completion of theinternational search	Date of mailing o	f the international search report
3	1 July 1998	13/08/	1998
Name and	mailing address of the ISA European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentlaan 2 NL - 2280 HV Rijswijk	Authorized office	r
	теі. (+31-70) 340-2040, Тх. 31 651 еро nl, Fax: (+31-70) 340-3016	Kania,	Т

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Ir ational Application No PCT/JP 98/01643

C.(Continua	ation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT	
Category °	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
A	WO 96 28553 A (RHONE POULENC RORER SA ;DENEFLE PATRICE (FR); DUVERGER NICOLAS (FR) 19 September 1996 see the whole document	1-15
A	WO 96 20004 A (SNOW BRAND MILK PROD CO LTD ;SHIOTA AKIRA (JP); FUJISE NOBUAKI (JP) 4 July 1996 see the whole document	18-20
Т	WO 97 17434 A (US HEALTH ;SANTAMARINA FOJO SILVIA (US); HOEG JEFFREY M (US); BREW) 15 May 1997 see the whole document	1-22
A	CHAWLA D ET AL: "Secretion of active human lecithin-cholesterol acyltransferase by insect cells infected with a recombinant baculovirus." BIOCHEMICAL JOURNAL, (1995 JUL 1) 309 (PT 1) 249-53. JOURNAL CODE: 9YO. ISSN: 0264-6021., XPO02073273 see the whole document	1-22

I

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Information on patent family members			PCT/JP 98/01643		
Patent document cited in search repo	rt	Publication date	l	Patent family member(s)	Publication date
EP 0222591	A	20-05-1987	US	5049488 A	17-09-1991
			DE	3687948 A	15-04-1993
			JP	62111682 A	22-05-1987
WO 9628553	А	19-09-1996	FR	2731710 A	20-09-1996
			AU	5008296 A	02-10-1996
			СА	2214010 A	19-09-1996
			CZ	9702868 A	17-12-1997
			EP	0815239 A	07-01-1998
			NO	974179 A	10-09-1997
			SK	124897 A	04-02-1998
W0 9620004	 A	04-07-1996	JP	8176007 A	09-07-1996
			AU	4355096 A	19-07-1996
			CA	2184248 A	04-07-1996
			EP	0754051 A	22-01-1997
			FI	963312 A	26-08-1996
			HU	76085 A	30-06-1997
			NO	963551 A	25-10-1996
			ZA	9510981 A	17-07-1996
WO 9717434	 A	15-05-1997	AU	7729396 A	29-05-1997

Г